



HAROLD B. LEE LIBRARY  
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY  
PROVO, UTAH













Louise Morgan Hopkins  
Compliments

Archibald W. Hopkins  
Granville Illinois









VI. JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS.

71  
H794  
1905

A CHAPTER  
OF  
HOPKINS GENEALOGY

1735—1905



CHICAGO  
THE LAKESIDE PRESS  
1905

THE LIBRARY  
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY  
PROVO, UTAH

The genealogist can not long remain a mere compiler of family statistics. In following back the currents which have united in his own life he finds himself traveling from one town to another of colonial America and he is brought into vital or accidental relation with many important events of American history.

Dotted through the desert of history he finds oases where his own people encamped, where they did great deeds, or at least saw great deeds performed and lent the influence of their presence. "Land where my fathers died, land of the pilgrims' pride" means something for the man who is acquainted with his ancestors which it never can mean for the man who does not know his own grandparents, but has a vague idea that he is an American.

—BENEDICT

ELLA WARREN HARRISON  
COMPILER

✓ ARCHIBALD WILSON HOPKINS, *Granville, Illinois.*  
PUBLISHER



DEDICATED TO

A BONNY, FLAXEN-HAIRED BOY WHO CAME ONE DAY TO AN EARTHLY HOME  
BRINGING A BIT OF HEAVENLY SUNSHINE. THEY GAVE HIM A NAME HONORED  
AND LOVED BY ALL THE COUNTRY SIDE, THE NAME OF HIS GRANDFATHER,

✓ JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS.

HEIR TO ALL THE ACHIEVEMENTS OF THE GENERATIONS BEHIND HIM, INHERITING BOTH THE GOOD AND EVIL OF THEIR NATURES, HE FACES HIS BATTLE OF LIFE. MAY HE MEET IT WITH HIGH COURAGE. "MAY THE LORD BLESS HIM AND KEEP HIM; THE LORD MAKE HIS FACE SHINE UPON HIM AND BE GRACIOUS UNTO HIM; THE LORD LIFT UP HIS COUNTENANCE UPON HIM AND GIVE HIM PEACE."



## TABLE OF CONTENTS

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| DEDICATION - - - - -  | 5   |
| SCOTCH-IRISH NOTES - - - - -  | 15  |
| VIRGINIA NOTES - - - - -  | 17  |
| "THE VALLEY" - - - - -  | 23  |
| NOTES FROM THE SESSION BOOK OF COOK'S CREEK AND PYKED<br>MOUNTAIN CONGREGATIONS - - - - - | 27  |
| JOHN HOPKINS, PIONEER - - - - -   | 37  |
| THE JOHN HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -   | 40  |
| RED OAK, OHIO FAMILY - - - - -  | 43  |
| ITEMS COPIED FROM THE SESSION BOOK OF THE OLD STONE CHURCH<br>AT RED OAK, OHIO - - - - -  | 49  |
| INSCRIPTIONS ON THE STONES IN THE OLD CHURCHYARD AT RED<br>OAK, OHIO - - - - -            | 52  |
| OLD LETTERS WRITTEN BY ARCHIBALD HOPKINS OF RED OAK,<br>OHIO - - - - -                    | 59  |
| WILL OF ARCHIBALD HOPKINS OF RED OAK, OHIO - - - - -                                      | 63  |
| THE ARCHIBALD HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -  | 65  |
| THE WILLIAM HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -  | 68  |
| THE JOHN HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -   | 95  |
| THE JANE HOPKINS POGUE FAMILY - - - - -   | 111 |
| MARY HOPKINS POGUE - - - - -  | 145 |
| THE SARAH HOPKINS GILLILAND FAMILY - - - - -  | 146 |
| THE ROBERT HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -   | 160 |
| THE GORDON HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -   | 163 |
| THE BENJAMIN HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -   | 171 |
| THE THOMAS HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -   | 172 |
| THE ELIZABETH HOPKINS KINKEAD FAMILY - - - - -  | 178 |
| ELIJAH HOPKINS - - - - -  | 184 |
| THE JAMES HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -  | 185 |
| HARRIET HOPKINS EVANS - - - - -   | 189 |
| THE ARCHIBALD HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -  | 190 |
| THE EDWIN HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -  | 193 |
| THE GRACY ANN DUNLAP FAMILY - - - - -   | 197 |

|  |           |     |
|--|-----------|-----|
| LETTER WRITTEN BY BENJAMIN HENTON            | - - - - - | 205 |
| II THE SARAH HOPKINS HENTON FAMILY           | - - - - - | 207 |
| III THE JOHN HENTON FAMILY                   | - - - - - | 207 |
| III THE DAVID HENTON FAMILY                  | - - - - - | 208 |
| III JANE HENTON RALSTON                      | - - - - - | 214 |
| III THE SILAS HENTON FAMILY                  | - - - - - | 215 |
| III THE ELIZABETH HENTON SITES FAMILY        | - - - - - | 219 |
| III ESTHER HENTON FAWCETTE                   | - - - - - | 219 |
| III THE HANNAH MARY HENTON WALKER FAMILY     | - - - - - | 220 |
| III SARAH HENTON                             | - - - - - | 226 |
| II THE MARY HOPKINS POAGE FAMILY             | - - - - - | 229 |
| III THE JOHN HOPKINS POAGE FAMILY            | - - - - - | 229 |
| III THE JANE POAGE POAGE FAMILY              | - - - - - | 230 |
| III THE GEORGE POAGE FAMILY                  | - - - - - | 243 |
| III THE THOMAS POAGE FAMILY                  | - - - - - | 250 |
| III THE JAMES POAGE FAMILY                   | - - - - - | 255 |
| III THE HARRIET POAGE POWERS FAMILY          | - - - - - | 257 |
| III THE ANN POAGE STEWART FAMILY             | - - - - - | 261 |
| III THE ELIZABETH POAGE BRUBAKER FAMILY      | - - - - - | 265 |
| III THE MARY POAGE WILSON FAMILY             | - - - - - | 266 |
| III THE REBECCA POAGE METCALF FAMILY         | - - - - - | 266 |
| III THE ROBERT WATSON POAGE FAMILY           | - - - - - | 267 |
| III THE WILLIAM POAGE FAMILY                 | - - - - - | 267 |
| LETTERS WRITTEN BY JANE HOPKINS POAGE FAMILY | - - - - - | 273 |
| II THE JANE HOPKINS POAGE FAMILY             | - - - - - | 280 |
| III THE JOHN HOPKINS POAGE FAMILY            | - - - - - | 282 |
| III THE WILLIAM LINDSEY POAGE FAMILY         | - - - - - | 284 |
| III THE EDWIN POAGE FAMILY                   | - - - - - | 285 |
| III AMY POAGE                                | - - - - - | 285 |
| III THE HANNAH AMANDA POAGE McDouell FAMILY  | - - - - - | 285 |
| III THE JANE ISABELLA POAGE MCKAY FAMILY     | - - - - - | 285 |
| III ROBERT POAGE                             | - - - - - | 286 |
| III ROBERT C. POAGE                          | - - - - - | 286 |
| III THE ANN E. POAGE GARRISON FAMILY         | - - - - - | 286 |
| II THE HANNAH HOPKINS SHANKLIN FAMILY        | - - - - - | 291 |
| III THE JOHN HOPKINS SHANKLIN FAMILY         | - - - - - | 291 |
| II RUTH HOPKINS                              | - - - - - | 299 |
| II THE THOMAS HOPKINS FAMILY                 | - - - - - | 303 |
| III THE JOHN HOPKINS FAMILY                  | - - - - - | 303 |
| III THE FRANCES GORDON HOPKINS FAMILY        | - - - - - | 305 |
| III BENJAMIN HINTON HOPKINS                  | - - - - - | 305 |

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| /// THE ANNA JANE HOPKINS SCOTT FAMILY - - - - -       | 306 |
| /// THE RUFUS C. HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -              | 309 |
| // THE JOHN HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -                   | 313 |
| /// MARY HOPKINS - - - - -                             | 313 |
| /// THE THOMAS HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -                | 313 |
| /// GEORGE BAXTER HOPKINS - - - - -                    | 313 |
| /// THE JOHN HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -                  | 314 |
| /// LUCINDA HOPKINS ARMENTROUT - - - - -               | 314 |
| /// JOSEPH BAXTER HOPKINS - - - - -                    | 314 |
| /// THE CYRUS HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -                 | 315 |
| // THE ANN HOPKINS RICE FAMILY - - - - -               | 321 |
| MARRIAGE BOND GIVEN BY ANN HOPKINS AND JAMES RICE - -  | 323 |
| /// JOHN RICE - - - - -                                | 324 |
| /// JAMES RICE - - - - -                               | 324 |
| /// ANNA JANE RICE HALL - - - - -                      | 325 |
| /// THE THOMAS HOPKINS RICE FAMILY - - - - -           | 325 |
| /// THE GEORGE POAGE RICE FAMILY - - - - -             | 327 |
| /// THE WILLIAM CYRUS RICE FAMILY - - - - -            | 330 |
| WILL OF ARCHIBALD HOPKINS (PIONEER) - - - - -          | 339 |
| SALE BILL OF PERSONAL PROPERTY - - - - -               | 341 |
| RECEIPTS GIVEN BY THE HEIRS - - - - -                  | 345 |
| WILL OF JENNET HOPKINS - - - - -                       | 348 |
| / THE ARCHIBALD HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -               | 349 |
| // THE EPHRAIM HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -                | 349 |
| /// THE ARCHIBALD HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -             | 351 |
| // THE WILLIAM HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -                | 367 |
| /// THE ARCHIBALD HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -             | 367 |
| /// THE JOHN HINTON HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -           | 368 |
| /// THE DAVID RALSTON HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -         | 371 |
| /// WILLIAM E. HOPKINS - - - - -                       | 372 |
| /// FRANCES HOPKINS HOPKINS - - - - -                  | 372 |
| /// THE ELIZABETH HOPKINS HARNSBERGER FAMILY - - - - - | 372 |
| // JANE HOPKINS CRISMAN - - - - -                      | 375 |
| /// MARY HOPKINS ROLSTON - - - - -                     | 375 |
| /// THE ELIZABETH HOPKINS HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -     | 375 |
| // THE WILLIAM HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -                | 381 |
| /// THE JOHN HOPKINS FAMILY - - - - -                  | 382 |
| NAMES OF THOSE WHO HAVE SERVED IN THE ARMY OR NAVY - - | 393 |
| COMPILER'S NOTES - - - - -                             | 395 |



## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

|  | PAGE |
|--|------|
| FRONTISPICE—VI. JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS                                  |      |
| OLD HOUSE BUILT BY JOHN HOPKINS, PIONEER                             | 37   |
| OLD RED OAK CHURCH, OHIO   | 49   |
| HOPKINS GRAVES, RED OAK CEMETERY                                     | 52   |
| HOUSE BUILT BY II. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, RED OAK                        | 63   |
| IV. JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS  | 69   |
| V. ARCHIBALD WILSON HOPKINS  | 73   |
| IV. JOHN CRAWFORD HOPKINS  | 83   |
| OLD BEECH TREE, FORT BRIDGE—RED OAK CHURCH                           | 108  |
| III. SARAH HOPKINS GILLILAND   | 146  |
| III. THOMAS AND III. GORDON HOPKINS                                  | 163  |
| HOUSE BUILT BY III. BENJAMIN HOPKINS—GRAVE OF III. ELIJAH<br>HOPKINS | 171  |
| HOUSES BUILT BY III. JAMES, III. THOMAS, AND III. GORDON<br>HOPKINS  | 177  |
| III. JOHN, III. JAMES, AND III. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS                    | 185  |
| III. GRACY ANN HOPKINS DUNLAP  | 197  |
| IV. JAMES ALEXANDER WALKER   | 223  |
| OLD UNION GROVE CHURCH   | 265  |
| CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH, GRANVILLE, ILLINOIS                           | 311  |
| HOPKINS GRAVES, GRANVILLE, ILLINOIS                                  | 335  |
| IV. JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS  | 397  |



Does not every genealogical student learn to know men, not only for what they are, but for what ancestral factors have made their lives possible?

Life histories of Christian fortitude and love and unselfishness, which make us wholesomely ashamed of being discontented with the comforts which the least fortunate of us now enjoy.

This is the historic lore that genealogy furnishes, besides stimulating our own interest in the notable events of our early development into a nation.

BENEDICT.



## SCOTCH-IRISH NOTES

From "The Puritan in Holland, England, and America," by Douglas Campbell.

"Driven from their adopted home in the north of Ireland by English persecution, there was burned into their very souls the bitter recollection of a century of English ingratitude and broken faith. They were un-English in their origin, and they came to America, which they have always looked upon as their only country, hating England, her church, and her form of government with the intensest hatred. By them American independence was first openly advocated, and but for their efforts, seconding those of the New England Puritans, that independence would not have been secured. As these men founded none of the American colonies, their story has found no place in Colonial History; but this story is needed to complete our sketch of the Puritans in America. They were the Puritans of the South, Calvinists in theology and republicans in politics. For centuries Ireland has been a thorn in the side of England, causing ceaseless irritation, because its people would not tamely submit to what they justly regarded as the oppression of their neighbors. During the reign of Elizabeth, Edmon Spencer had laid before the English Council an exhaustive scheme for the pacification of the sister island. He proposed that the native population should be substantially exterminated by the sword and by famine, and replaced by English settlers. Nothing came of the scheme at this time, but in the early days of James the First, it was taken up, although on a restricted scale. A rebellion of two of the great nobles in the province of Ulster furnished an excuse for confiscating their vast estates, amounting to some two million acres. Of this princely domain, about three-fourths, consisting mostly of bog, fen, and mountain wastes, was returned to the Irish tenants. The remaining five hundred thousand acres of fertile land were thrown open to protestant colonization. Here begins the history of the Scotch-Irish as a distinctive people.

"It was under such conditions that the colonization of Ulster was begun. The men who gave it character were the same class as those who afterwards made New England. They were promised full indulgence for their religion, and, so far as trade and commerce were concerned, an act of parlia-

ment placed them, with all the inhabitants of Ireland, on an equality with their English brethren. These Scotch settlers were selected under the direction of James himself, and were picked men, even superior to the English colonists. In 1698, upon the demand of the English manufacturers, the woolen industry of Ireland was utterly destroyed. It was claimed that labor was cheaper there than in England, and that, therefore, the manufactured product could be sold at a lower price. This was not to be endured. The interference of parliament was invoked, and by a series of repressive acts, the Irish looms were closed. As one result of this legislation, twenty thousand of the protestant artisans of Ulster, deprived of employment, left Ireland for America, carrying with them the remembrance of how English faith, plighted to their fathers, had been broken under the influence of English greed.

"This, however, was but the beginning of the exodus. In 1704 a Test Act was passed for Ireland, almost as severe in its provisions against the Dissenters as against the Catholics, while no Toleration Act like that in England mitigated its severity. In practice it was enforced most rigorously against the Protestants. Under this act none of the non-conformists were allowed to hold any office above that of petty constable. They were forbidden to keep schools of any character, marriages by their ministers were declared invalid. The issues of such marriages were bastardized before the law, and men were even prosecuted for living with their wives. The dead were not exempt, for they were denied burial in their ancestral churchyards, among their fathers, by whom the churches were founded. A new exodus to America began, which continued until the passage of the long-delayed Toleration Act for Ireland in 1712. At first they hoped for speedy relief, but as soon as 1719, all such hope was abandoned and thereafter ships enough could not be found to carry from Ulster to America the men who were unwilling to live except in the air of religious freedom.

"We were told that in 1727 six ships, loaded with families from Ulster, landed in Philadelphia in a single week, and that throughout the whole of the eighteenth century the arrival of two or three in a day was not uncommon. This stream of Scotch-Irish settlers flowed first westward, then south, following the eastern border of the mountain range which divides the Atlantic coast from the Mississippi Valley. Flocking into Western Virginia, they formed almost its entire population. The Scotch-Irish Puritans, like their brothers in New England, came of a fighting stock. In the Colonial wars their section furnished most of the soldiers of Virginia."

## VIRGINIA NOTES

(Written years ago by Dr. Archibald Hopkins, of Harrisonburg, Va., for his son, Dr. William Davis Hopkins. Dr. Archibald Hopkins was a grandson to "Ercebald" Hopkins.)

"A family of Hopkins emigrated from the north of Ireland to this country many years before the Revolutionary War, and landed first at Albany, N. Y. How long they remained there is not known. This family consisted of a man, his second wife, and three sons by his first wife. Owing to some difficulty between the sons and their step-mother, either at Albany, N. Y., or Baltimore, Md. (where we hear of them next), the three sons deserted the family roof and retired to the valley of Virginia. This was then almost a wilderness. They traveled up the valley as far as Greenbriar County, where they settled, and remained but a short time. Being attacked by Indians, and driven away from Greenbriar County, they returned to Rockingham County, which was then included in Augusta County, and settled in the western part, on Muddy Creek. (Braddock's defeat occurred on July 9, 1755. The consternation was universal, and many of the settlers on the western frontier fled across the Blue Ridge, and even as far north as Virginia.) The names of these three brothers were John, William, and Archibald, or "Ercebald," as spelled in an old deed. They sang the psalms as they were written in the Old Testament, and would not, in that day, tolerate innovations in the shape of modern rhymes. They were amongst the founders, or first members, of Cook's Creek, or, as it is now called, the New Erection Church. Their nearest neighbors were the Shanklins, Loves, Baxters, Gordons, Bryans, Rices, Ralstons, etc., with whom they and their descendants married and intermarried. An old deed, now in the possession of Miss Ruth Hopkins, of Harrisonburg, Va., from William Castleberry and wife to Ercebald Hopkins, conveying three hundred and fifty acres of land lying in the county of Augusta, on Muddy Creek, for the sum of five shillings, current money of Virginia, is witnessed by Pat Cunningham, Abraham Bird, and John Pirkins, and was admitted to record at a court held for Augusta County, on the 16th of March, 1757, John Madison being clerk of the court. This is the place where Archibald settled, and his descendants have owned the

place until 1875, when it was sold to William Chrisman. John Hopkins settled at the Neff place, about two miles west of Archibald. William settled five miles north of the other two. There is in Richmond, Va., the record of a patent made by 'George the Second, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and Ireland King, Defender of the Faith, etc.,' to Ephraim Love and William Hopkins for 204 acres in the County of Augusta, on the head branches of Muddy Creek, between the lands Jacob Dye lives on and the mountains, described by meets and bounds, as usual with all other wording of those old patents, executed by 'Thomas Lee, president of our council and Commander-in-chief of our Colony, etc.' (Dated 5th of September, 1749.) In connection with Ephraim Love, they surveyed the land for which this patent was issued."

From the time of the first settlements till 1734, it was all one county, called Spotsylvania County. In 1734 Orange County was formed from the western portion, including all of Virginia west of the Blue Ridge. It was called Orange County because of the color of the soil.

The act of the Assembly, constituting Augusta and Frederick Counties, was passed November 1, 1738, but the business of the people of Augusta County was transacted at Orange Court House till December, 1745, when the court of Augusta was organized. In the meantime, all persons in the valley having suits to prosecute, or any law business to transact, had to take the long trip on horseback, through the gaps in the mountains, and by bridle-paths to Orange, spending two or three days on the way. Moreover, as there was no minister for the Established Church in the valley until 1747, all couples wishing to be married had to travel across the Blue Ridge to Orange, or elsewhere, in search of a minister authorized by law to perform the ceremony. Until October, 1780, no minister, except of the Church of England, had authority to celebrate marriage except by dispensation of the governor. In October, 1780, by an act of the legislature, all ministers of the gospel were authorized to celebrate the rites of matrimony on and after January 1, 1781, but dissenting ministers, not exceeding four of each sect in any county, were to be specially licensed by the County Courts. Ministers of the Established Church were authorized, *ex officio*, to perform the service. Notwithstanding a large majority of the people had become Dissenters long before this, the legislature elected by the free-holders clung to the establishment, and it was not until October, 1784, that all ministers were put on an equal footing in respect to this matter. The first court house in Augusta County was, no doubt, like those on the frontier, a log-cabin. A carpenter's bench with half a dozen chairs upon it served as the judgment seat, and though the house was barely sufficient to contain the bench, bar, jurors, and constables, the occasion of the first court must have brought the whole population to town.

The system of two distinct courts, one of law and the other of chancery, continued until 1831.

Peyton, in his history of Augusta County, says: "The first Augusta County settlers were, for the most part, the descendants of the ancient Cal-

edonians, who boasted that they had never been subject to the law of any conqueror. They belonged to various highland clans, and were strongly imbued with the prejudices, feelings, and sentiments of their peculiar clan.

Each clan bore the name of their hereditary chief, and were supposed to be allied to him in different degrees by ties of blood. Every individual sought to show his attachment to his leader as the head of his family. This feeling strongly exhibited itself in the Augusta County colony, which, from intermarriages, soon assumed something of the character of a numerous and increasing family."

Early in 1740, or shortly before, there was a great influx of people into the valley. On May 22, 1740, fourteen heads of families appeared at Orange Court House to "prove their importation." Among these families was Robert Poage, his wife, Elizabeth, and his children, Margaret, John, Martha, Sarah, George, Mary, Elizabeth, William, and Robert. The Hopkins and Poage families are closely related by many marriages.

The first reference to a public road was June, 1739, "John Poage, David Davis, and George Hutchinson having, according to an order of court, viewed and laid off the road from Beverly Manor, etc., it is ordered that the road be cleared from John Young's, at the North Mountain, to the top of Blue Ridge, to the bonds of Goochland Co."

On November 18, 1773, it was determined to build a chapel in the neighborhood of Cook's Creek. This was the first building of the Cook's Creek church. When it became necessary to build a new church, they chose a different location, and called it the "New Erection."

The members of this church were Dissenters, or Seceders. They sang psalms, and were very strict about Sabbath keeping and attendance at the communion service. The book containing the records of this church from 1759 to 1835 is still in existence. It is called "The Session Book of Cook's Creek and Pyked Mountain Congregation."

Rockingham County was partitioned off from Augusta County October, 1777, and held its first session April 27, 1778. It is the central county of the tier of counties which ranges through Shenandoah Valley from the Potomac, at Harper's Ferry, to Purgatory Mount, on the north bank of the James River. Its area is nine hundred square miles. Its surface is comparatively level, excepting the western part, where it is broken by the projecting spurs of the north range. On the eastern boundary stands the great mountain wall, the Blue Ridge, while east of the center is situated "The Peake," the southern termination of the Massanutten Range. It is one of the most beautiful spots in the world, and those early settlers must have felt the inspiration of the grand old mountains about them.

The first title to real estate put on record in Rockingham County was a deed of bargain and sale from Robert Shanklin and Rebecca, his wife, March 24, 1777.

Land office treasury warrant, No. 832, was issued to John Hopkins, Sr., for 1,537 acres, April 2, 1782. It was issued to authorize him to take up any vacant and unappropriated land within the commonwealth of Virginia. Four hundred and thirty-seven acres were taken up by Rebecca and Jane Poage, recorded in grant book 44, page 478; 159 acres by Rebecca and Jane Poage in Harrison County, book 53, page 456. In 1782 the largest landowners were the Chrismans, Bears, Gordons, Hopkins, Hintons, Ralstons, Shanklins, and Scotts, all of which names appear many times in this history.

Andrew Shanklin was sworn Justice February 23, 1782.

From 1800 to 1860 emigration and immigration were the order of the day. The sons of farmers and others, descendants of early settlers, were enticed away by the low price of rich lands in the West, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, and Missouri. Often whole families sold out and left in search of new homes near the frontier of civilization. Sometimes several families went together, to form a congenial neighborhood. Letters are still in existence that were written by Hopkins people who had settled in Jessamine and Logan Counties, Kentucky, to their old friends and relatives in Rockingham County, Virginia.

These emigrants packed in wagons their provisions, clothing, bedding, and such cherished articles as they could not leave behind, and spent weeks on the road, carrying their food with them, and camping out at night. Some of these family flights involved much hardship and suffering, as the way was rough, roads in some places being not much more than trails through the wilderness. They had no springs to their wagons, and probably the most comfortable way of traveling was horseback. Many a woman has gone hundreds of miles in the saddle, carrying her baby in her lap, through heat and cold, rain and snow, with clothing that we would think utterly insufficient; crossing rivers and climbing mountains, and yet living to tell her children and grandchildren of the pleasures and perils of the journey. Until within a few years there were those who remembered "the log cabins, the linsy-woolsy, the short gowns, the hunting shirts, the moccasins, the pack-horses, the simple living, the shoes and stockings for winter and state occasions, the deer and the rifle, the fields of flax and the spinning-wheel, and the wool and loom, and with them the strict attention to religious concerns, the catechising of children, the regular going to church, the reading of the Bible, and keeping Sabbath from the beginning to the

end, the singing of the psalms — all blending, presented a beautiful picture of enterprise, economy, and religion in laying the foundation of society."

At last a tardy recognition is being made of the sterling character and worth of those pioneers. They fought the same battles, and stood for the same principles, as the Pilgrims. Stern and uncompromising in matters of conscience, yet they were never guilty of persecuting those who did not believe as they did. Thankful, indeed, may they be who have in their veins the splendid old Scotch-Irish blood.

## THE VALLEY

“‘The Valley,’ as the expression is understood by those who live in it, denotes the tract of country in Virginia bounded on the east by the Blue Ridge and on the west by a parallel ridge called, in most of its extent, the North Mountain. It is a fine agricultural district, presenting the advantages which result from a soil generally fertile, hills and vales, numberless springs of pure water that never fail, streams of various sizes that never go dry, luxuriant forests, a climate suited to grains and grasses in great variety, and eminently favorable to health. Its scenery is not surpassed in variety, beauty, or grandeur by many districts in America. From the tops of its mountains the eye rests on landscapes lovely beyond description. Here may be seen, in one view, the mountain, the hill, the valley, the forest, the meadow, the cliffs, the stream, the farm, the farm-house, the village, the school-house, and the church. A moral, industrious, contented population dwell here; intelligent, yet unostentatious in their habits and manners, and to a great extent the descendants of those who settled in this region when it was a wilderness, and who, while contending with the savage for this fine country, laid the foundation of literary institutions, and formed the churches which have contributed largely to make the population what it is.

“Many a dweller in other sections of our happy country turns his thoughts to a region far from his home, and to other days, and exclaims, ‘The Valley! I love it! It was the home of my youth, and in it are the graves of my fathers!’ Peace to their memory. They were a God-fearing and law-abiding people, because they strictly kept the Sabbath holy and reverenced the sanctuary. Dangers they met with undaunted firmness, hardships and privations with unreeling endurance. The right to worship God according to the dictates of their own conscience, and the advantages of education, they prized above any other blessings which earth could give. To secure the first they sought a dwelling-place in the wilderness far, far from their fatherland; and for the second, they relied on their own exertions under the blessing of God.

“The first settlers in this valley, with few exceptions, were from the north of Ireland. They were the descendants of the Scotch, who, for various reasons, had emigrated to this country, and had taken with them the kirk and the school. They were decided Presbyterians. Deep abhorrence of

Popery and a strong dislike to Episcopacy were to be expected amongst those whose fathers had felt the oppressions and cruelties of Claverhouse, and whose friends had suffered and fought and died at Londonderry."

\* \* \* \* \*

"In passing from Staunton to Lexington along the road leading through Brownsburg, about twenty-two miles from Staunton, the traveler will notice a brick church a few hundred yards on his right, and near it a large graveyard, almost filled with graves of the generations who, for more than a century, have assembled there from Sabbath to Sabbath to worship God. The house that is now occupied is the third in which the congregation of New Providence have worshiped. The first was a wooden structure, and stood a short distance east of where the road to the church crosses the creek. The second was of stone, and occupied in part the ground that is covered by the present building. This house was built either in 1745 or 1746. It was an era of no little consequence, and a work of no little difficulty to the people who accomplished it. Some of the traditions of the congregation will illustrate this. At that time there was but one vehicle that moved on wheels in the congregation, and it was a one-horse cart. The heavy timbers for the roof and galleries were dragged to the place with one end resting on the axle of the cart and the other on the ground. The wheels gave way under the weight of the last one, and the people collected and carried it nearly a mile.

"It is said that in the year the church was built the pastor, in visiting through his charge, took dinner on one occasion with a family by no means amongst the poorest in the congregation. When all were seated at the table, it was seen that there was not both a knife and fork for each plate. The mother of the family in making an apology, told him that they had saved money to buy a set of knives and forks; but since the church was commenced they had given to that object, and must do without them till the next year.

"The sand used in plastering the house was carried in sacks on horseback about ten miles, and this was done chiefly by the girls of the congregation. There are those now living who know that their grandmothers assisted in this. There was then no committee on church extension to aid feeble congregations in building houses of worship, and with the spirit which animated these people few churches of our country would ask for aid.

"The people of that period were not unfrequently disturbed by alarms of Indians, and the whole of a family would go to church on a Sabbath because they dared not leave any at home. The father and sons carried their weapons with them, prepared to defend their lives, and a large number of armed men were frequently seen at the church."

From "The Captives of Abb's Valley."

“Pride in ancestry which endured the hardships of an ocean voyage of several weeks in a small sailing vessel, which built log cabins on the borders of the primeval forest, which turned the virgin sod with the clumsy plow of two centuries ago, which bled from the wounds of the stone weapons of the Indians, which dressed in homespun, and was ignorant of the luxuries of the present day — such pride is not a dangerous thing to instill into the veins of an American citizen.”



NOTES FROM THE SESSION BOOK OF COOK'S  
CREEK AND PYKED MOUNTAIN CONGRE-  
GATIONS, 1759-1835

| Recd for                |   | on account of bank |    |    |
|-------------------------|---|--------------------|----|----|
|                         |   | Pds.               | S. | D. |
| Thomas Shanlin .....    | o | 3                  | 0  |    |
| John Hopkins, Sr.....   | o | 3                  | 0  |    |
| Darby Magan .....       | o | 3                  | 0  |    |
| David Ralston .....     | o | 3                  | 0  |    |
| Benj. Hinton .....      | o | 3                  | 0  |    |
| John Curry.....         | o | 3                  | 0  |    |
| Archibald Hopkins ..... | o | 3                  | 0  |    |
| Ephraim Lane .....      | o | 3                  | 0  |    |
|                         |   | —                  | —  | —  |
|                         |   | 1                  | 2  | C  |

June 14th, 1784. At a Sacrament the collection recd, was three pounds, sixteen shillings. Cr. same day paid Thomas Scott for the wine, 1 Pd., o s.

Same day Miss Hopkins for bread, o pds. 11/6, the remaining Ball. of Pd. 1, S. 16, D. 76. left in the hands of John Hardiman, Senr.

|   |    |    |    |
|---|----|----|----|
| 1794, Dr. Wm. Thomas Shanklin .....   | L. | S. | P. |
| June 16, To cash left in yr hands.....  | 1  | 2  | 2  |
| At a sacrament held at Harrisonburgh in<br>the hands of Thomas Shanklin. .... | 1  | 2  | 6  |

|  |   |    |   |
|--|---|----|---|
| May 18, 1795, Cash in the hands of Thomas Shanklin Bu<br>Church money..... | o | 13 | 3 |
|--|---|----|---|

|  |    |    |
|--|----|----|
| May, 31, 1796, Cash left in the hands of Thomas Shanklin. 2                    | 12 | 0  |
| June 19th, 1786. CR. L.  | S. | P. |
| June 19, 1786, By cash to Thomas Shanklin on account of<br>James Linison ..... | 2  | 0  |

|  |   |    |
|--|---|----|
| June 4th, 1789, Lodge in the hand of John herdman the<br>sum of sixteen shillings of collection<br>money ..... | o | 16 |
| Some time tres't, 7/6 .....  | 7 | 6  |

---

| 1793.  | P. | S. | p. |
|--|----|----|----|
| June 3, By cash for wine .....   | o  | 17 | 6  |
| June 3, By the depreciation of cut mony left in his hands<br>in June, 1792 ..... | o  | 4  | 6  |
| By mystake .....   | o  | o  | 11 |

---

|   |   |    |    |
|---|---|----|----|
| May 10th, 1795. Paid out of the Publick money for<br>Table linen for the use of the congrega-<br>tion by Thomas Shanklin..... | 4 | 12 | 3½ |
| out of the collection of the year, 1794.  |   |    |    |

---

A copy of North Mountain subscription for the Revt. Benj'n, Ewin, for the year 90, from May, 1790.

|                          | L. | S. | d. |
|--------------------------|----|----|----|
| George Baxter .....      | 1  | 4  | o  |
| Archibald Hopkins .....  | o  | 9  | o  |
| John Hopkins .....       | o  | 15 | o  |
| Thomas Shanklin, Jr..... | o  | 9  | o  |
| Thomas Shanlin, Sr.....  | 1  | o  | o  |
| James Shanklin .....     | o  | 6  | o  |
| James Henton .....       | o  | 6  | o  |
| Ephriham Hopkins.....    | o  | 10 | o  |
| Elizabeth Shanklin ..... | o  | 6  | o  |
| Thomas Gordon .....      | o  | 12 | o  |
| David Berry.....         | o  | 9  | o  |
| John Berry.....          | o  | 12 | o  |
| William Rolston .....    | o  | 15 | o  |
| David Rolston .....      | o  | 12 | o  |
| Benjamin Henton .....    | o  | 15 | o  |
| David Rolston, Sr. ....  | o  | 12 | o  |

---

Among the names of members belonging to the congregations of Harrisonburgh and Cook's Creek in 1810 and 1811, we notice the following:

|                |                   |                 |
|----------------|-------------------|-----------------|
| Joseph Baxter, | mother,           | Daughter Sarah, |
| John Baxter    | sister,           | Anne,           |
| and wife,      | Mrs. Ann Hopkins, | Wm. Chrisman,   |

|                          |                         |  |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|--|
| Thomas Hopkins,<br>wife, | Davis Ralston,<br>wife, | Mrs. John Hopkins,<br>Jenny Hopkins,<br>Ellj. Cratzer. |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|--|

Later in the book we find the following names under the heading, "From the year of our Lord 1780 until 1811, found on record, with additions to 1828."

|                                |                                 |                        |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|------------------------|
| Joseph Baxter,                 | Sally Gordon,                   | Jane Henton,           |
| Mrs. Baxter, his wife,         | Jane Gordon,                    | Martha M. Baxter,      |
| Phebe Ewin, wid.               | Ruth Gordon,                    | Mary Rice,             |
| Mrs. Baxter, wid.              | John Gordon,                    | George Baxter,         |
| David Rolstons, snr.           | and wife Haney,                 | Sarah Ann Hopkins,     |
| Mrs. Scott, wid.               | William Dunlap,                 | Ethel Henton,          |
| John Hopkins, senr.            | Archibald Hopkins,              | Elizabeth Ann Hopkins, |
| Joseph Henton,                 | Mrs. Hopkins, his wife,         | David Bear,            |
| Mrs. Henton, his wife,         | John Henton,                    | John Bear,             |
| Mrs. Catherine Gordon,<br>wid. | David Henton,                   | Elizabeth Baxter,      |
| Jesse Ralston,                 | Jane Henton,                    | Samuel Bear,           |
| Jane Rolston,                  | Esther Henton,                  | Robert Rice,           |
| Archibald Rolston,             | Peggy Henton,                   | Andrew Bear,           |
| Elizabeth Rolston,             | John H. Rolston,                | John Rice,             |
| M. Ann Gordon,                 | Mrs. Mary Rolston, his<br>wife, | Mrs. J. Bear,          |
| Polly Gordon,                  | David Scott,                    | Sarah Rice,            |
|                                |                                 | Sarah Rolstone.        |

#### MARRIAGES.

10 br. 12th, 1759.

John Hopkins,  
Jean Gordon,

April 16, 1760.

Skidmore Monsy,  
Mary Scott.

Septbr. 15th, 1760.

Christopher Armentroute,  
Susanna Powers.

10 br. 29, 1762.

George Braxter,  
Mary Love.

#### BAPTISMS.

1760.

|        |                |
|--------|----------------|
| 9 br., | Mary Hopkin.   |
|        | 1761.          |
| Janr.  | Eliz. Ralston, |
| May    | John Hopkin.   |
| 7 br.  | Sarah Hopkins. |

1762.

|         |                 |                       |
|---------|-----------------|-----------------------|
| Feby.   | Samuel Irwin,   | Aug. 26, Marg't Irwin |
| Sepr.   | Wm. Ralston.    | Mch. John Irwin.      |
| Novbr   | Eliz. Hopkins,  |                       |
| Novbr   | Ephriam Hopkin. |                       |
| June 24 | Jean Scott.     |                       |

The minutes of the meetings are not recorded until 1812. Entries, containing names familiar to this history, are as follows:

1812. Cooks Creek Meeting house May 1812. Were added to the church, Jesse Ralston, Archabal Ralston, Polly Gordon, Polly Baxter.

---

Departed this life Anne Hopkins 29 of May, 1812.

At a sacrament held in Harrisonburgh 13 of June, 1813, four members were added to the church, viz:—Jacob Parrot and wife, Elizabeth Hopkins etc.

baptized same time Polly Anne Hazle, Ann Hopkins Beard, Benjamin Henton Ralston, and Elizabeth Mary Baxter, all infants.

---

2nd of April 1814. Departed this life Thomas Gordon.

Departed this life Elizabeth Hopkins, Wife of John Hopkins, 22nd. of April, 1814.

Baptized on Monday the 30th. of May, 1814, Ann Jane Hopkins, daughter of Thomas Hopkins.

---

Departed this life Mrs. Jane Hopkins, August 28th, 1814.

Baptized at Cooks Creek meeting by the Rev'd John Ewing Sarah Ann and Thomas G. Hopkins children of Archibald Hopkins, 17th of August, 1815.

Baptized same time Pheby Ann Ewing daughter of William Ewing, Sarah Ralston and Anna Liza Ralston daughter of Jesse Ralston, Martha Hall Baxter and Samuel Clark Hazle son of James Hazle.

February 22nd. 1817, Departed this life Mrs. James Herron.

About the same time Mrs. Hannah Chrisman.

10 of September, 1817.

Removed from out of the bounds of the Congregation of Cooks Creek and Harrisons Burgh Tomas Hopkins and Wife sarah, his two sons, John and Frances and sister Ruth.

---

14 of December, 1817, Baptized by the Rev't Conrad Spean at Cooks Creek Meeting house, Benjamin Briant Ewing son of Wm. Ewing, John Hopkins son of A. Hopkins.

At a Presbytery held in Harrisonburgh, commencing March 5, 1818, the Rev'd Daniel Baker was ordained and installed the Pastor of the United Congregations of Cooks Creek and Harrisonburgh.

Were added to the Church the same time Henton Ralston and Wife Mrs. Henneberger and Kinly Berry.

---

At a sacrament held at Harrisonburgh October, 1818, were added to the Church to wit—Joseph Baker, John Baker, Betsy Sites, Mrs. Sprinkle Mrs. Bruffy—Mrs. Wm. Hopkins, Deborah Butler, and Mrs. Thos. Logan.

---

At a sacrament held at Cooks Creek Meeting house, on Sabbath 11th. of April, 1819, 15 were added to the church to wit;—Henry Smith, Archibald Hopkins, Elenor Chrisman, Ruth Gordon, Jane Gordon, Lidia Ettinger, Nancy Swartz, Polly Herron, Adelia Ewing, Lidia Ettinger, Rebecca Langly and James Brown with Thomas, Ketty and Lucy people of color.

---

Baptized same time 6 adults and 5 infants to wit — Nancy Swartz, Ledia Ettinger, and Rebecca Langly Thomas, Ketty and Lucy adults. also Ester Moffet daughter of David Beard, John Hopkins Ralston, Peggy Ann Berry, Henry Alexander Christman, and Samuel Miller, infants.

---

At a sacrament held at Harrisonburgh — 1819, were added to the Church on examination 8, to wit—Mrs. Miller, Mrs. Polly Gordon, Eliza Herron, Sarah Like, Johana Scot, James Mallory, David Yakle, and Mrs. Hannah Davis, by certificate.

---

Baptized same time 3 adults to wit — Sarah Like, Elizabeth Henneberger, Ester Hopkins.

---

At a sacrament held at Cooks Creek Meeting house October, 1819, 10 were added to the church, to wit — Jacob Bear, Tinkle Rachel Camble, Nancy Harrison, Nancy Maker, John Blair, Elizabeth Blair, Hannah Mallory, Ruth Henton.

---

At a sacrament held at Cooks Creek meeting house Mrs. Nail joined herself to the Church, Baptized ten to wit — Agnus Jane Hopkins, Samuel D. Baxter, John Rodgers, Jesse Ralston, (Sarah Ellen, Elizabeth, Mary, John and Andrew Coubler,) John Berry.

---

Mr. Thomas Scot departed this life 12 of May, 1822.

---

Saturday, August 21 1822 Archibald Hopkins, John W. Ralston, John

Scott, and Robert Herron, were ordained to the office of Ruling Elders in the united congregations of Cooks Creek, and Harrisonsburgh.

Baptized same time.

Rev'd Joseph Smiths, daughter Elizabeth Hill.

Jesse Ralstons, do. Lucritia,

David Beards, do. Margarit Martha,

---

At a sacrament held at Cooks Creek meeting house 9 were added to the church to wit:—(27 September, 1823).

John Gordon, Margaret Beard, Malinda E. Ralston.

Nancy Gordon. Anna Snyder. Catharene Snyder.

Rebecca Longly, William Ralston and Edith a colored woman, belonging to William Hopkins.

---

At a sacrament held at New Erection Sept. 25, 1825, were added to the communion of the Church the following, viz:—Mrs. Devier. Mrs. Carrier. Mrs. R. Rankin. Mrs. Hetty Rankin. Miss McAmie. Miss. Charlotte Canmbell. Baptized. Malinda J. Ralston. John M. Gordon.

At a sacrament held in Harrisonburg, May 7th. 1825, was received to communion of the church.

On examination.

Baptized.

Milanda Hinton. John Bill Smith.

Died during the month of April, 1825, Mrs. Kratzer Mrs. Brian, & Mrs. Higgins.

---

At a sacrament held at Cooks Creek meeting house, November 4th. 1826, James Hopkins joined himself with the Church.

---

9th. March 1828. The session of C. C. & H. met at New Erection; opened with prayer. Present Rev. A. W. Kilpatrick, Mod. Mesrs. Wm. Ewin, Jepe Ralston, Archibald Ralston. Archibald Hopkins. & John H. Rolston, elders.

---

April 6, 1828.

Mr. Archibald Hopkins, was appointed to attend the Preby. at the coming Spring session. The session then adjourned to meet at this place on the 19th Inst., at 2 O'clock, P. M. concluded with prayer.

---

Deaths of Church members.

1831. Ruth Henton.

1834. Mrs. Cathrn. Gordon, died Jan.

1833. Mrs. Nancy Bear, died in Oct.

June 27th. 1831, Sacrament N. Erection, Received on certificate Mrs. Agathy W. Thornton, on examination, George Baxter, Nathaniel Ervin, Sary Ann Hopkins, Esther Henton Solome Neff, Matilda Anderson, Sarah Limerman, Mrs. Catherine McCartney, Elizabeth Ann Hopkins.

---

May. 10th 1834.

The session of the H. & Cooks met according to appointment Opened with prayer, Present A. W. Kilpatrick, Moderator, Elders, Present, Wm. Ewing, A. Hopkins, I. H. Rolston.

---

Members added to the Church.

Nov. 1826. James Hopkins. on Exam.

---

New Erection sacrament administered Lord's Day May 4th. no additions 1833. Infants baptized.

|                      | Parents names |
|----------------------|---------------|
| James Anderson ..... | Wm. D. Bears. |
| Margaret E.....      | G. Baxters.   |
| Ann Elizabeth .....  | Arch. Hopkins |
| Abner W. Kilpatrick, |               |



How dimly conscious of heroic action  
Those hardy leaders in a nation's van!  
As dim their vision of the coming grandeur  
That in the pathos of their lives began.

Not stalwart men alone, but babes and women,  
Not scores and hundreds,— in thin ranks they come,  
By single families,— few friends, few neighbors,—  
To cheer their outlook with a kindred home.

Behind them all they loved, a haunting picture,  
The fireside joys, their kindred, altars, graves,  
Before them naught but the mysterious riddle  
Solved by time alone, that which destroys or saves.

Wisely they builded, not alone the cabin,  
Not for self only and the world of sight;  
With church, with school, the Bible, and the Sabbath,  
They reared their hamlet — God its life and light.

Rise up, O children! Call your mothers blessed!  
Give honor to your fathers while you may;  
There's a glory that abides forever!  
There's a kingdom not to pass away!

H. V. WARREN.







OLD HOUSE BUILT BY JOHN HOPKINS. THE PIONEER, ROCKINGHAM COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

## JOHN HOPKINS, PIONEER

John Hopkins, with his brothers, Archibald and William, came to the Shenandoah Valley some time before 1749. We find in the old "Session Book of Cook's Creek and Pyke Mountain Congregation" the record of his marriage on October 12, 1759, to Jean Gordon. He settled at the "Neff place" two miles west of Archibald Hopkins, near the mountain. This and the Gordon farm were the first two settlements in that locality. T. M. Gordon says, "I can remember seeing the mounds of an old fort on my father's farm where they protected themselves from the Indians, and the place goes by the name of Fort Spring to this day." Jean Gordon Hopkins is said to have been a good shot and often stood guard over her husband, protecting him with her rifle while he worked. It was here at the foot of North Mountain, with the wonderfully beautiful scenery of the Blue Ridge always in sight that John and Jean Gordon Hopkins made their home and reared their family. They built a substantial brick house. James M. Rice, of Peoria, Ill., says, "When I visited in Rockingham, Va., in 1876, I saw the old house built about 1760, not far from the time Archibald Hopkins was born, which house was still in good order, two stories high, with four big fire places in it, two up stairs and two down. One of them I measured down stairs, was ten feet and eight inches across from the outside of the jamb on one side to the outside of the jamb on the other. There was a nice spring house by the residence with a large spring of cold crystal water and in front of the house was a row of willow trees, I should think about three feet or three and a half in diameter when I saw them a little more than twenty-five years ago." This house must have been the scene of many merry times and many sad partings for ten children played out their childhood, grew to manhood and womanhood, married, said good-bye to the old fireside and went to far-off places to make themselves new homes. These homes were "far off" not so much on account of distance as because of the lack of means of communication, in those days, between separated localities. It is no wonder that these brothers and sisters knew but little of each other and in some cases lost track entirely of the whereabouts of the next generation, and that to-day it is a difficult matter to trace them in their life histories.

John Hopkins died before June 4, 1791, as a letter from the old Cook's Creek church, bearing this date, speaks of Jane Hopkins as the "daughter of John Hopkins, diseased."

We know that he made a will for we find in an old legal paper these words, "Whereas the Commonwealth of Virginia did grant and convey to John Hopkins, senior, a certain Tract of Land formerly in Harrison County now in the County of Lewis, aforesaid lying on the Hilly upland run, a Branch of Stone coal Creek, Containing 800 acres which patent is dated the 28th day of August, 1787, as by said patent will appear, and where-as the said John Hopkins since died, having first made and published his last Will and Testament and therein and thereby given and bequeathed the above Tract of Land to three of his daughters to wit: Hannah, Ruth, and Ann as by said Will and Testament doth more fully appear."

He must have had other lands than those spoken of in this quotation for we find that "Land office Treasury Warrant No. 8321 was issued to John Hopkins, Sr. for 1537 acres of land April 12, 1782. It was issued to authorize him to take up any vacant and unappropriated land within the commonwealth of Virginia. 437 acres were taken up by Rebecca and Jane Poage, recorded in Grant Book 44, page 478 (in Harrison County); 159 acres by Rebecca and Jane Poage in Harrison County in Grant Book 53, page 456."

There is a tradition that John Hopkins served in the Revolutionary War under General Washington and was in the siege of Yorktown.

In a letter written December 7, 1876, by Cyrus Hopkins, of Uppertract, Pendleton Co., Va., a grandson of John Hopkins, the pioneer, he says, "John Hopkins lived in Rockingham County and was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. He also represented his country in the Legislature." We also have this from the War Department, military secretary's office, at Washington: "The records of this office show that one John Hopkins served as a private in Captain David Stephenson's Company, 8th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel Abraham Bowman, Revolutionary War. He enlisted February 21, 1778, to serve three years. He was transferred to Captain William Croghan's Company, 4th, 8th, and 12th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel James Wood, in June, 1778; to Captain William Croghan's Company, 4th Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel John Nevill, in September, 1778, and to Captain-Lieutenant Leonard Cooper's Company, same regiment, in May, 1779. His name last appears on the roll dated December 9, 1779, without special remark relative to his service."

We find in Henning's Statutes at Large, Volume VII., page 179, the following: "To the Militia of the Co. of Augusta and for provisions furnished by sundry inhabitants of said Co. viz.—

To Archibald Hopkins, John shanklin,  
35s. each ..... L<sub>3</sub>, s. 10,  
" Lieutenant John Hopkins, ..... " 2, " 14.

In Volume XLI., page 95, we find:

"Be it therefor enacted that it shall and may be lawful for any person, chargeable with any part of the half tax, for the year 1785, to make payment of any part, not exceeding two thirds thereof, in certificates issued, or to be hereafter issued, by John Hopkins, Esq., Commissioner of the Continental Loan Office in this state, for interest due on loan office certificates, etc."

Volume XI., page 309:

"Act for surveying the lands given by law to officers and soldiers on continental and state establishments and for other purposes \* \* \* Be it enacted by the General Assembly that it shall be lawful for the deputations of officers consisting of,—

|                          |               |
|--------------------------|---------------|
| Major General .....      | Muglenburg,   |
| " " .....                | Chas. Scott,  |
| " " .....                | Geo. Weeden,  |
| Brigadier General .....  | Dan'l Morgan, |
| " " .....                | Jas. Wood,    |
| Colonel .....            | William Heth, |
| Lieutenant Colonel ..... | Towles,       |
| " " .....                | Hopkins,      |
| " " .....                | Clark, etc.,  |

of the Continental line \* \* \* to appoint superintendents for the purpose of regulating the survey of lands appropriated by law as counties, etc."

The receipt here reproduced may add another bit of testimony.

April 7th, 1781.

Recd. of Thomas Gordon Twentie two pounds twelve shillings it being his part in order to raise clothes and provisions agreeable to an Act of Assembly passed for that purpose.

JOHN HOPKINS.

I, James M. Rice, a great grandson of said John Hopkins and a great great grandson of said Thomas Gordon, do hereby certify that the above is a full true correct and literal copy of an orginal receipt now in my possession, it is written on a piece of paper that had been cut out of some old letter or other document and it has some parts of some of the original writing on the back yet. It came to me as being the great great grandson of said Thomas Gordon.

April 30, 1895.

JAMES M. RICE.

I. JOHN HOPKINS (*the pioneer*) was married Oct. 12,  
1759 to Jean Gordon, sister of Thomas Gordon.

CHILDREN.

|            |       |       |
|------------|-------|-------|
| ARCHIBALD, | born, | 1760. |
| SARAH,     | "     |       |
| MARY,      | "     |       |
| JANE,      | "     | 1767. |
| HANNAH,    | "     | 1769. |
| RUTH,      | "     |       |
| THOMAS,    | "     | 1773. |
| JOHN,      | "     | 1776. |
| ANN,       | "     | 1780. |

Name of tenth child not known.

Home, Rockingham, Virginia, near Harrisonburg. Business, Agriculture.

“The first thought of the man who has just discovered the name of his grandfather’s grandfather, is that he belongs to an old and superior family, and he is apt to put on airs in the presence of one who has only a grandfather of his own.”



## THE RED OAK, OHIO, FAMILY

WRITTEN BY THE LATE REV. T. M. HOPKINS, OF DENVER, COLORADO

II. Archibald Hopkins, first child of John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, was born in Rockingham County, Virginia, near Harrisonburg, in 1760. His father and mother, John and Jean Gordon Hopkins, were Scotch-Irish. He grew up to manhood in the beautiful Shenandoah Valley under the shadow of North Mountain, always in sight of the wonderful haze of the Blue Ridge mountains. He was short of stature, a great talker, and very energetic.

He was married about 1785 to Elizabeth Poage. They made their home near the parental roof. To them were born six children, William, John, Jane, Mary, Sarah, and Robert. These children were all somewhat under medium size. Elizabeth Poag Hopkins must have died soon after the birth of Robert, for Archibald Hopkins married a second wife, Margaret Shanklin, and her first child, Gordon, was only three years younger than Elizabeth's last child, Robert. By his second wife, Archibald had ten children, Gordon, Benjamin, Thomas, Elizabeth, Elijah, James, Harriet, Archibald, Edwin, and Gracy Ann. These were all larger and more robust than the others. In 1804 he moved from Virginia to Mayslick, Mason County, Kentucky, where his sister, Jane Hopkins Pogue, the wife of General Robert Pogue, had lived for about thirteen years. He did not like the conditions he found there and slavery troubled him so he went into Ohio, prospecting. At Red Oak, Brown County, he met the Rev. James Gilliland and seems to have formed for him a strong attachment. Returning to Kentucky, he told his wife he had found his preacher any way. Very soon after, in 1805, he went with his family to Red Oak, Ohio. He is said to have crossed the Ohio River at Ripley with wagons in which were his wife and twelve children, his household possessions, and a barrel of whiskey. One of the great grandsons says he remembers hearing the old folks tell of the hardships they had to endure on the road to Ohio. They tied logs to the backs of the wagons to help in holding back in going down steep hills. It was still harder to climb those hills. They carried chunks of wood or stones to block the wheels to let the horses rest. It is also said that during these resting times the whiskey was passed around to refresh the weary pilgrims.

Elizabeth Shanklin, Archibald Hopkin's second wife, was a large, fine looking woman. One of her grandchildren remembers her as a "glorious old woman." Four children were born after reaching Ohio, making a family of sixteen, all but one of whom (Elijah) grew to maturity, married, and had families. At Red Oak, three miles north of Ripley, Archibald obtained land, and in this fertile but heavily timbered country he proceeded to make a home. With great energy and perseverance he and his sons removed a portion of the heavy forest and erected a comfortable house and barn. The house was built of brick, two stories high, a hall through the middle, and two windows on each side of the front door. This house was the pride of all his grandchildren. The barn was built of logs and plastered so as to hold flaxseed. He also built a flaxseed-oil mill, which he operated. He soon saw his rich acres graced with abundant crops, and prosperity within his borders. He and his sons were excellent horse trainers and kept the finest horses in all that region. At that time, transportation of all kinds was by horse and wagon and they were often called upon by their neighbors for help with their magnificent teams.

The little boys, of whom I was one, were very proud of the Hopkins teams. As his ten sons, one by one, married some excellent maiden, always a member of the church, he was settled in the neighborhood on a farm of his own, usually not less and generally more than a hundred acres.

I do not think there was a house in all that region on the floor of which there was anything nicer than a rag carpet. Everything was home made. The women spun and wove flannel for dresses and blue jeans for the men's clothes. A young girl with a red flannel dress, cut and made so as to economize material, was just as attractive then as the most fashionably dressed lady of to-day. Shoes were valuable in those days. The farmer killed a beef, took the hide to a tannery (many went to General Grant's father at Georgetown), and got half of the hide in return for leather. Out of this he made his own harness and shoes. I remember one winter day I sat patiently watching my father as he cut and made a pair of shoes for my youthful feet. Some excellent women, who walked two miles or more to church, carried their shoes and stockings until near the church, then retired to the woods, completed their toilet, and came into the church with all the dignity of queens.

The farm of John Hopkins, second child of Archibald, was near the church. The spring from which the congregation drank during the recess in the church service was on his farm. John had six sons, each of whom was six feet tall, and each of whom became an elder in the Presbyterian Church. He was said to have raised thirty-six feet of "Elder timber."

Gordon lived for many years in a two-story brick house about two miles

from the church, on the Russelville road. His sons were famous as good farmers and fine horsemen. Probably no family in the neighborhood was more popular. For many years Gordon was superintendent of the Sunday School. He and Robert were the two most acceptable men in offering public prayer that I ever knew. Mose Kimball once said, "Robert Hopkins was the best man that ever lived." William, Archibald's first child, lived near his father on a fine farm with an excellent orchard. He had a nice two-story house in the hills.

All these homes were on the hilltops, giving magnificent views from every window. But the hills had their drawbacks and one of the grandsons said, "There was not a spot on the farm of Robert, Archibald's sixth child, where a wagon could stand without being blocked." Robert had but one son. His wife and daughters were very domestic, seldom going away from home. They and many other women of the church knit socks for the missionaries. It was quite common for the women of the church to promise socks and stockings for the missionaries.

Grandfather was an earnest protestant and a devout Presbyterian. Family prayers were always observed, and the candle needed for the reading of the Scriptures was blown out during the prayers, the great open fire furnishing sufficient light for that part of the service. That grandmother tried to make Sunday attractive for the children is proved by the fact that she always had preserves for breakfast on Sunday morning. Grandfather was the patriarch of all these families with their growing children. When William returned from Illinois, in 1833, where he had gone looking for a new home, his father went to see him and hearing his plans said, "Tut, tut, William, this will never do. We have lived here together so long and we are not going to be separated now." They always obeyed "Old Archie" and for two years William waited for his father's consent. When one of the younger sons was married, his bride referred to her husband as "Mr. Hopkins." Grandfather overheard her and said, "Tut, tut, there is only one Mr. Hopkins in this family. I'm Mr. Hopkins." He visited all the families to see that they attended to their religious duties, that they paid the minister, that they had family worship, and that they greased their shoes on Saturday night ready for the Sabbath service. My belief is that all the Hopkins families were very faithful in attending to family prayers morning and evening, and in teaching the Catechism on Sunday afternoon. I think this was true also of the majority of the neighborhood. The Presbyterian Church of Red Oak was for about three decades one of the largest and most influential in the entire state of Ohio. It was organized in the year 1789. The social life of the whole community was intimately connected with the church life. Members could visit before and after the

service and during the intermission. The young men had a chance to show their gallantry by stepping down to the spring and bringing water in tin cups for the young women. They were very strict Sabbath observers and the bearing of the young men to the young women was of the greatest propriety, yet human nature asserted itself so far as to establish acquaintances which ultimately resulted in happy marriages and the founding of excellent families. A singing school and an occasional wedding, an ordinary social gathering or a blackberrying party furnished abundant opportunities for fanning the flame that the mischievous cupid had ignited at the church. If any of the congregation were ill or in trouble, the entire company would learn of it and all the news of the countryside could be heard there.

The church was located in a beech wood. Only one or two of these magnificent trees are left. Under the shadow of the church is the graveyard where many of our dearest are buried. The congregation came from all points of the compass, many walking, more on horseback. For years there was but one carriage in the community and that was hung on straps for springs. All around the church for a radius of a half-mile or more horses were tied. Each man had his own limb on some grand old beech to which his horse was tied during the three or four hours' service. The shade was so perfect that the animals could afford to be patient. For many years the service began at twelve o'clock. The first sermon was often an hour long, and then came a recess of fifteen minutes, after which there was a second sermon. It was not until some time in the forties that the Sunday School was organized. In 1817 the congregation built the old stone church which now stands. The roof sloped four ways and was supported by two huge posts or columns painted sky-blue. The double doors were on the side where the second and fifth windows from the left now are. They had no chimney because they had no fire. The pews were high with doors. The pulpit was a high, large, box-shaped affair painted snow-white and the minister shut himself in with a door. The clerk's desk faced it and was like it, only smaller. It would accommodate just two persons who led the congregation in the song service. The whole houseful of people joined in the grand old tunes. The communion table ran the whole length of the aisle with seats running the entire length of each side. A clean linen cloth was spread over this table and it usually required three sittings to accommodate the communicants.

In 1806 the Rev. James Gilliland became pastor of this church, retaining the position thirty-six years. He was in some respects a remarkable man. He left a large church in South Carolina because he was opposed to slavery and settled here, in the woods, where his salary never exceeded three hundred dollars a year. He was fifty years in advance of his time on the

question of slavery and the use of intoxicating liquors. All through Ohio the farmers owned their stills and a good still was sometimes worth more than the farm. They raised good corn but could not market it. A horse or mule could carry twenty bushels of corn when distilled into liquor, but only six or seven when in the grain, so distilling seemed a necessity. Mr. Gilliland organized in his church both a temperance and an anti-slavery society. The anniversary of one was always held on New Year's Day and the other on Christmas Day. We often had the finest orators in the country to address us on these occasions. In the old record book of this church is this resolution, which was passed by the session December 1, 1832, "Whereas, in the judgment of the session, the common use of ardent spirits is not merely useless but has long been, and still is, one of the most fruitful sources of crime, misery, and death, and that those who continue to countenance and encourage the practice, are guilty of a heinous sin and deeply partake of the sin of others, especially in this day when so much light is thrown on the subject and so many benevolent efforts are made to arrest the destructive evil, therefore

Resolved, that church members who continue to distill ardent spirits, to use them, to buy them, to sell, or give them to others except for medicinal or mechanical purposes, are guilty of a great sin and bring scandal on the church for which they ought to be dealt with in the same manner as for other scandalous crime." All obeyed but one member whom they excommunicated.

Grandfather had always furnished whiskey for barn raisings, log rollings, and in harvest. One day Mr. Gilliland talked with him about the harm of it and asked him if he could not do without it. After that he had no whiskey. This perhaps accounts for the fact that all his sons and nearly all his grandsons were temperate men. Very soon after he came to Red Oak he was made ruling elder in the church. The following record is on the church books for November 4, 1808, "Session met agreeably to appointment. Constituted with prayer. Members all present. Archibald Hopkins having been duly elected by the congregation to the office of ruling elder on ye 23rd. of May last, now appears and takes his seat in session, having been formally ordained as appears from his certificate." This position he held for forty years. He always stood by his minister. A daughter of Mr. Gilliland once laughingly said, "Mr. Hopkins always consults father about everything, even the marriage of his children."

Now think of my experience when a youth. Each family had a pew, shut in by doors securely buttoned. Among the families who came to the church on Sundays, were the Salsburys, the Dunlaps, the Kinkaids, the Pangburns, the Gillilands, and the numerous Hopkins families. There were grandfather and grandmother with faithful Aunt Harriet, who stood

by them until they went to their long home. There was Uncle William, his head always shaking a little with palsy. I remember seeing his sons Joel and John, young men over six feet tall. There was my father, John, with his eight children and mother all packed into one pew. Discipline was nearly perfect in his household. Children were to be seen and not heard. When any one of his children got a little restless under the one-hour sermon, a single glance from the head of the family was sufficient to allay all disturbance. The little ones would often look into mother's face and ask, "When will it be through?" and her kind voice would respond, "Before long." Aunt Mary Pogue was there, short, active, red-headed, quick of step. She was proud of her noble husband, Colonel John Crawford Pogue, who was every inch a gentleman. They had no children. Then came Uncle Robert, with so much reverence in his heart that he showed it in his step. His wife was a daughter of the Rev. James Gilliland. They had four daughters and one son. Uncle Gordon was there, large and stately in his movements, with his wife who was always cheery and bright, and a pew full of children. Aunt Elizabeth Kinkaid was not behind any, in the numbers nor the attractiveness of her household. Uncle Archibald came too. He was large and rather solemn and brought his beautiful wife and little ones with him. Then came Uncle Edwin with his young wife and little children, and Aunt Grace Dunlap, the youngest, and one of the handsomest of the tribe, bringing her family. Aunt Jane had married Mr. John Hopkins Pogue and moved to Crawfordsville, Indiana. Aunt Sarah had married Rev. A. B. Gilliland and gone to Venice, Butler County, Ohio. Uncle Benjamin had died and Uncle Thomas and Uncle James had gone to Ripley where they were engaged in business. Hence they were not present in the church as I remember it.

Grandfather thought all his farmer boys needed was to learn to read, write, and cipher to the "rule of three." I believe that my father, John, was the only one of the sons who disregarded this rule so far as to send his children away to school. However, grandfather's sons were naturally so capable that the most of them were at some time elected elders in the Presbyterian Church, and none of them ever took a second place in his influence for truth and right.

When grandfather was quite an elderly man he slipped on some ice on his porch and fell, hurting his hip so that afterwards he rode horseback on a side-saddle. His saddle horse, Bonny, a beautiful dapple gray, took him everywhere, up and down, over and through places that people would not now attempt. All the last years of his life, his daughter, Harriet, accompanied him, she too riding horseback and sitting as firmly and riding as fearlessly as her father.





OLD RED OAK CHURCH, OHIO.

## ITEMS COPIED FROM THE SESSION BOOK OF THE OLD STONE CHURCH AT RED OAK

In the list of church members, October 1, 1807, the names of Archibald Hopkins and wife, William Hopkins, and Polly Hopkins appear.

Archibald Hopkins was elected ruling elder May 23, 1808.

Nov. 4, 1808. Red Oak. "Session met agreeably to appointment. Constituted with prayer. Members all present. Archibald Hopkins having been duly elected by the congregation to the office of Ruling Elder on ye 23rd of May last, now appears and takes his seat in session, having been formally ordained as appears from his certificate."

They formed a "Corporation" which William Hopkins joined on December 19, 1814; John Hopkins joined on December 4, 1815; Archibald Hopkins was elected trustee December 4, 1815. Names of Hopkins members of "Corporation" were Archibald Hopkins, John Hopkins, Robert Hopkins, J. M. Hopkins, Archibald Hopkins, Jr., William W. Hopkins, Gordon Hopkins, and Gordon Hopkins, Jr. John C. Poage was elected treasurer and Gordon Hopkins a trustee of the "Corporation." John Hopkins, son of Archibald, was treasurer of the church from December 1, 1818, to 1822.

"Feb. 19, 1817—The society proceeded to the consideration of a place on which to build a meeting house." The old stone church was built in 1817.

Resolution on temperance. December 1, 1832.

"Whereas in the judgment of the session, the common use of ardent spirits is not merely useless, but has long been and still is one of the most fruitful sources of crime, misery and death and that those who continue to countenance and encourage the practice are guilty of a heinous sin and deeply partake of the sin of others, especially in this day when so much light is thrown upon the subject and so many benevolent efforts are made to arrest the destructive evil, therefore

*Resolved*, that church members who continue to distill ardent spirits, to use them, to buy them, to sell or give them to others, except for medical or mechanical purposes are guilty of a great sin and bring scandal on the church for which they ought to be dealt with in the same manner as for other scandalous crime."

Nov. 4: 1808. Red Oak. "John Hopkins and Sally Hopkins applied for admission to communion and on examination were admitted. Adj. Concluded with prayer."

"April 14: 1813. Robert Hopkins applied for membership to the church and was admitted."

"Oct. 29: 1817. Gordon Hopkins and Elizabeth Hopkins admitted on examination to the church."

"Jan. 1, 1819. Benjamin Hopkins admitted on examination to the church."

"Aug. 22, 1820. Thos. Hopkins applied for admission to church, was admitted."

"Oct. 5: 1821. James Hopkins applied for admission to the communion and on examination was admitted."

"Mch. 12: 1823. Harriet Hopkins was admitted to the communion on examination."

"Sept. 30, 1828. Gracy Ann, Arch. and Edwin Hopkins were admitted to ch. membership."

"Aug. 22: 1832. Robert Hopkins admitted to church."

"April 2, 1835. Fidella Hopkins granted a letter to join Ripley church."

"Jan. 18, 1837. James Hopkins admitted to the church."

"Sept. 8: 1838. Elizabeth Hopkins admitted to the church."

*"Died.*

Polly Hopkins Aug. 15, 1822

Benjamin " Aug — 1827

Baptisms, copied from the Session Book of the Red Oak Church.

Oct. 1; 1808, for Arch. Hopkins one infant.

No baptisms are recorded after this date until

- Jan. 27; 1822. Elizabeth daughter of Robert and Fanny Hopkins.  
Feb. 23; 1823. Wm. R. son of Gordon and Ann Hopkins.  
Aug. 15; 1824. John son of Benjamin and Fidella Hopkins.  
Mch. 26; 1825. George Burder son of William and Jane Hopkins.  
July 31; 1825. Mary Jane daughter of Robert and Fanny Hopkins.  
Aug. 14; 1825. Thomas Scott son of Gordon and Ann Hopkins.  
Oct. 30; 1825. Wm. Williamson son of John and Nancy Hopkins.  
Feb. 5; 1826. Elizabeth A. daughter of Benjamin and Fidella Hopkins.  
July 8; 1827. Margaret daughter of William and Jane Hopkins.  
Oct. 28; 1827. Amanda daughter of Robert and Fanny Hopkins.  
Jan. 5; 1828. Thomas Mayse son of John and Nancy Hopkins.  
Mch. 28; 1829. Archibald son of Gordon and Ann Hopkins.  
July 1830. John M. and Archibald sons of John and Nancy Hopkins.  
July 3; 1831. Melinda daughter of William and Jane Hopkins.  
Nov. 13; 1831. Nancy Ann daughter of Gordon and Ann Hopkins.  
June 3; 1832. Elizabeth Jane daughter of John and Nancy Hopkins.  
Apr. 20; 1843. James Alexander son of Robert and Fanny Hopkins.  
May 31; 1834. Eleanor Jane daughter of Gordon and Ann Hopkins.  
May 31; 1834. Harriet Ann daughter of John and Nancy Hopkins.  
Jan. 14; 1837. Alonzo A. son of Edwin and Keziah Hopkins.  
Nov. 10; 1836. Frances H. daughter of Robert and Fanny Hopkins.  
Nov. 25; 1839. Amanda daughter of Archibald and Rachel Hopkins.  
May 30; 1840. Albert M. son of Gordon and Ann Hopkins.

Inscriptions on the stones in the old churchyard at Red Oak, Ohio.

Elijah

Son of Archibald and Margaret  
Hopkins.

Died Nov. 16, 1819, aged 17 yrs  
9 mo. and 26 days.

Polly G. Hopkins  
aged 25

Died Aug. the 15th 1822.

Benjamin Hopkins  
Born Aug. 1, 1799  
Died July 20, 1827

Thomas H.

Infant son of Benj. and Fidella  
Hopkins  
aged 5 mo. and 16 days.

Elizabeth A. Hopkins  
Born Dec. 1, 1825.  
Died Oct. 28, 1872.

"Lizzie, thou wast mild and lovely.

Here thy loss we deeply feel;  
But 'tis God who has bereft us,  
He can all our sorrows heal."

"Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord."

Fidella Hopkins  
Born May 1800;  
Died June 25, 1882.

A small monument marks the graves of Benjamin Hopkins' family and they are all inclosed in an iron fence.



HOPKINS GRAVES IN OLD RED OAK (OHIO) CEMETERY.



Sacred to the Memory of  
Edwin Hopkins  
Born Sept. 30, 1810;  
Died July 10, 1846,  
aged 35 yrs & 20 days.

(This stone is the largest and handsomest of the family stones, and is most beautifully lettered.)

---

Archibald Hopkins.  
Died Jan. 25, 1848  
in the 88th year of his age.

---

There is no memorial stone for Rev. Robert Hopkins in this cemetery.  
His daughter is buried here and her stone has this inscription:

Nancy Ann  
Daughter of Robert and A. C. J. Hopkins,  
Missionaries to the Dakota Indians.  
Died Nov. 14, 1849, aged 2 years.

A small monument inclosed by an iron railing marks the resting-place of Rev. James G. Hopkins and his two children.

Rev. James G. Hopkins.

Died June 29, 1851, aged 30 yrs.

10 mo. & 13 days, and in the fifth year of his ministry in  
the Presbyterian Church.

"No pain, no grief, nor anxious care,  
    Invoke thy bounds — nor mortal woes  
Can reach the peaceful sleeper here,  
    While angels watch his soft repose."

---

Agnes Johnston,  
Daughter of Rev. Jas. G. & Ann K. Hopkins

Died Nov. 20, 1851, aged 1 yr.

7 mo. & 15 days.

"This lovely bud so young and fair,  
    Called hence by early doom,  
Just came to show how sweet a flower  
    In paradise would bloom."

---

Mary Kelly,  
Daughter of Rev. Jas. G. & Ann K. Hopkins.

Died June 12, 1854, aged 13 yrs.

9 mo. and 9 days.

"Beautiful, lovely,  
    She was but given,  
A fair bud to earth,  
    To blossom in Heaven."

Nancy C. M.  
Wife of John Hopkins.  
Born in Union Co., South Carolina,  
Dec. 27, 1788. Died, Aug. 1, 1851.

Margaret,  
Wife of Archibald Hopkins.  
Died March 9, 1854 in the 84th  
year of her age.

John Hopkins.  
Died Feb. 19, 1872  
in the 84th year of his age.

The original quaint stones to the memory of Robert and Fanny (Gilliland) Hopkins were two slabs of marble mounted on the same base. They have been taken away since the death of the two daughters and replaced by a simple monument which bears the following words:

Robert Hopkins  
1794-1874.  
Fannie, his wife.  
1799-1869.  
Amanda Hopkins,  
1827-1903.  
Harriet Hopkins.  
1838-1903.

Milton McPherson, grandson of Robert and Fannie, died in August, 1904.

These four graves are in the new cemetery.



"The old divines did well in calling this life a school of probation. We  
are all at school and are one day going home."

**PARSON FRANK.**



## OLD LETTER WRITTEN BY ARCHIBALD HOPKINS OF RED OAK BEFORE HE LEFT VIRGINIA

Rockingham County, April 16th, 1793.

My Beloved friend; We are absent in Body, but if this finds you in Time, far as we are distant, we must shortly meet, and O; what a solemn meeting is approaching, alas; that I can be so insensible, so little conserned about the one thing needful, daily acknowledging myself to be a candidiate for Eternity, and that I expect to be rewarded according to the things done in the Body whether they be good or evil, and yet no more conserned, so delighted with these perishing time-things, such warm affections for Creature objects, and so Cold and insensible for the God that made me, and ever since supported me and has laid such an Angel Astonishing plan of Salvation for my redemption, Alas that we can be so ungratefull whare the interest is our own. I think if I am not decived; I, the longer I am acquainted with my own Heart and the lives of my fellow mortals, the more I see of that lamentable situation that man is falling into. The Crown is falling from our heads, for we have sinned. We have had since I seen you a Number of the warmest Gospel sermons that ever I have heard, but it appears to be in vain O alas; Alas; What a Deep sleep is fallen on professors of religion in this part. Neither his judgments awaken us, nor his mercies invites us, but we are a saying by our conduct, "we will not have him to be Lord over us." We have been making an attempt to settle with Mr. Ervine for time that is past. We fall considerable in Debt and I think, that if it was not for a very few, he would be turned off without recompense at all. I received yours by Mr. Shanklin which affords matter of both rejoicing and mourning. You say you have found an Acquaintance you hope with a member of the Lords people in that Country, but they are thinly scattered, and chiefly middle aged, and elderly people. These are the people that must support the Gospel and it is to be expected that they will endeavor to keep the Church pure and encourage the spirit of religion and if they are Dissiples indeed they will cry mightily for A time of refreshment from the Spirit of the Lord, and when religion is encouraged, by elderly people, it is a great encouragement for youth. Then the Lord is pleased to revive his works and to give his word success. But what a cause of lamentation is it that youth will not serve the Lord when common experience gives us so

many examples of the uncertainty of our lives, and they that seek me early shall find me. Some time last fall one of the Widow Bells sons went out to hunt and shot a Dear, it was a wet Day and he only wounded it and he ran till he was very hot and got wet, came home took sick and died bidding adue to time and all its enjoyments in a few days. In a short time after, one of her Daughters Departed this life, What loud Preachers these things ought to be, if only these youth had been zealously engaged about Religion. Minding scarcely any thing else at all, the Men of the world would soon have said, "that wont do, how will these people live? why they are a going mad!" But what a pitty it is, that we think so much more about how we shall live, than how we shall Die. We promise ourselves a long time to live here. But when I take a serious View of myself, and Consider the Days past, how short and how triffling they have been spent, and to put the matter to the long period that I can be of any service either to my Master or my fellow mortals, what is it? Why if we ware to live as long again as we have lived, to look before us it would look a great while, but when it is once gone, it is as a tale what is told. But Me thinks I hear the reador a saying now is the accepted time and now is the Day of Salvation and you an me is perhaps verry verry near our home, and that it is high time for us to awake, for our Salvation is nearer now than when we Believed, and not to be Conformed to this world, but to be transformed by the renewing of our mind that we may prove what is that good and acceptable will of God, and what a triffling thing it is that we cant deny ourselves and take up our Cross and follow the once despised, But the now exalted Lamb of God, since he has said, "learn of me for I am meek and lowly and you shall find rest unto your Souls, for my yoke is easy and my burden is Light." You Desired me before I would Write to you to converse with Mr. Ervine on that sentence in my former letter. I had not an opportunity, and I am verry well satisfied that he does not hold it necessary that our first thoughts should be the sins of the world. Far be that from him, and he is far from being satisfied to think that we should be contented in this day when, iniquity abounds, and the love of many, waxes cold, when thare is so few if any, in these parts that is Conserned about the Cause of Zion. The Last Sermon that was preacht at the new Erection was from these words, "Let God Arise, let his enemys be scattered; let them also that hate him flee before him." psalm 68 - 1 and 1 and I think of all Days that I have heard or seen, I never heard Mr. Ervine Preach with as much fervor, and encourage as much for Christians to Pray for a revival, to plead the promises of the Lord for there is surely to be a day as has never yet been seen. Did any of us believe that Jesus had seen enough to satisfy him for his Blood, and that his Converts had yet surpast the Drops of Dew from

the womb of the morning, or that the Knowledge of him had covered the Earth as the waters covered the sea? Did we believe that he had got the Heathen for his inheritance and the utmost parts of the earth for his possession? Well all these then is promist to him of his father and what are we a doing, are we a giving him no rest, are we a Crying mightily for a day of his power, that his enemies might flee Before him, the plagues of our hearts might be subdued and every thing that exalted should be abased, and those that would not be abased should be obliged to flee, that Religious Conversation might become so universal that those that hate it would be obliged to flee before it. May this be the earnest prayer of you, my fellow mortal, and of me and every Creature that names the Name of Christ.

I am yours

Arch. Hopkins,

Addressed to

Mr. John Boyd

Mercer County

Letter from Archibald Hopkins to Col. Robt. Pogue, Staunton, Va.

Owned by Jno. T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

(No date.)

Dr Sir, I will just inform you that I have wrote to Thomas Hopkins that you are in Virginia and if he gets his letter I make no doubt but he will go and see you but if he should not come, I will take it as a verry great favour if you will go and see him, I expect he will have some money, and I am in so much need of money as I ever was since I have anny use for it I expect you have seen Mr Bodly since I have and, it is probable you had some conversation on my Business and is acquainted with how it stands. and if you go and Mr Parrots have not paid in the money agreeable to promise I have wrote to Thomas Hopkins that they must expect to pay me for my trouble and expence for I dont know but I will be obliged to send for it and I know of not other opportunity of getting it Brough out to me I am Sir your friend and humble Servant

Archibald Hopkins

Robert Pogue.

Addressed to

Col Robert Poague

To the Mail in

Stantion Virginia.

Written on the back,

Joseph & Tom Baxter Ex. apointed by will the will not signed .  
but agreed to by the Legatees.

Letter from Archibald Hopkins, Red Oak, to Col. Robert Pogue.  
Owned by Jno. T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

Cleremont County July 8 1807

Dr Sir I expect Mr. Scott will be with me before long and he will expect some money, and all my expectation is from you I wish you to let Mr. Camble know, that I am in want of money, and cant do with out it and that I will be under the disagreeable necessity of pushing for it and all that is due in Kentuckey our situation is such, that I wish to put off going to Virginia this fall if I can, I want to know when David Hinton goes to Virginia, I wish to write by him to Thomas Hopkins to know if my business really called for me thare if Hinton dont return in time for me to get an answer from Virginia, so that if I must go. I would have time before it would be too late in the season I would take as a great favour if you have an opportunity of writing to Virginia, and desire an answer to know whether it is my duty to go to Virginia or not till another season, and if you write let him know that I want as much of my money as can be got, and it is likely that some opportunity of bringing it may offer we are all well give my Love to all my friends in Mason

Arch Hopkins

Robert Pogue  
Addressed on back,  
A Hopkins letter  
to  
Col. Robert Pogue

---

Date 8th July 1807





Archibald Hopkins

HOUSE BUILT BY II. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, RED OAK, OHIO.

## *WILL OF ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, RED OAK, OHIO*

I, Archibald Hopkins, of Brown County, in the State of Ohio, do make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say; First, it is my will that all my just debts and funeral expenses be fully paid. I give and devise and bequeath to my beloved wife, Margaret Hopkins, in lieu of her dower, one equal undivided third part of all my lands, the west end of my house including the kitchen, also an equal interest in the entry and in the lumber-room above the entry, during her natural life, and her riding mare saddle and bridle, her choice of three cows, one-fourth of the sheep, one-hundred and fifty dollars in money, a sufficient stock of provisions for herself and family, and for her creatures for one year after my decease, and all my household and kitchen property except what is here-in-after bequeathed to some else of my family, all my books to remain with my wife while she lives and after her death my will and desire is that my children shall divide them equally among them. I give and bequeath to my sons William, John, Robert, Gordon, Thomas, James, and Edwin Hopkins, each five dollars, to the heir of my son Benjamin Hopkins, deceased, five dollars, and to my daughters, Jane Poage, Mary Poage, Sarah Gilleland, Elizabeth Kinkaid, and Gracy Ann Dunlap, each five dollars, and to my daughter Harriet Hopkins, Eight-hundred dollars. The above legacies bequeathed to my children, I will shall be paid by my son Archibald Hopkins to them in one year after my decease, except the last half of the legacy bequeathed to my daughter Harriet which shall be paid to her as follows, one hundred in two years after my decease, one hundred in three years, one hundred in four years, and one hundred in five years. I give and bequeath to my son Archibald Hopkins, my clock after the decease of my said wife, Margaret Hopkins, I further give and bequeath to my said daughter, Harriet, two beds and bedding and bed-steads, and one side-saddle and one bureau and bridle. And further I give unto my said daughter Harriet Hopkins, the room in the West end of my house, including the kitchen, and the cellar under the same, and the privilege of a pass way in the entry, and to the said cellar after the decease of my said wife Margaret Hopkins, if the said Harriet is then an unmarried woman, to her to have and to hold as long as she remains a single woman but no longer, and it is my will and desire that my son Archibald Hopkins

shall find and keep my said daughter Harriet in a suitable riding creature after my decease and so long as she remains a single woman and shall after the death of my said wife Margaret Hopkins, find and keep the said Harriet in a milch cow and is to find her in provisions and fire-wood and twenty pounds of wool in the grease, a year, as long as she remains an unmarried woman and no longer. I give and devise to my said son Archibald Hopkins, the farm on which I now reside subject to the encumbrances before mentioned and legacies bequeathed for him to pay, situate and being in Union township, in the County and State aforesaid being part of a tract of Sixteen-hundred and sixty-six and two-thirds acres, pattereded in the name of Andrew Lewis and bounded as follows to wit—Beginning at a beech and white walnut near a hollow; thence North one hundred and sixty poles to a locust, ash and buckeye; thence East two hundred poles to two buckeyes and a hickory; thence South one hundred and twenty poles to a lynn and beech; thence West one hundred and seventy four poles to a sugar tree and buckeye; thence South thirty three degrees West forty nine poles to the beginning, containing one hundred and fifty three acres more or less to him the said Archibald Hopkins and to his heirs and assigns forever. And further it is my will and desire that my executors shall as soon as they can after my decease sell at private sale the following described tract of land adjoining the above described tract to wit; Beginning at a beech thence South eighty degrees West ninety two poles to a buckeye and elm; thence South fifteen degrees East two hundred and three poles to a stake; thence North seventy six poles to a buckeye; thence East fifteen poles to a beech; thence North one hundred and fourteen poles to the beginning, and the money arising therefrom shall go to the payment of my just debts, funeral expenses and for executing this my last will and testament. The balance including any money I may have and that may arise from the sale of any personal property that I may then have, shall go to the payment of the legacy of one hundred and fifty dollars to my said wife, the remainder shall then be divided into four equal parts and I give and bequeath to the Bible society of Brown County one part and to the Missionary society of the said county one part and to the Abolition society of said County one part and to the Tract society one part and lastly I hereby constitute and appoint my said sons John Hopkins, Robert Hopkins, and Gordon Hopkins, executors of this my last will and testament revoking and annulling all former wills by me made and ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this sixth day of April in the year 1839.

ARCHIBALD HOPKINS.

*II. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, first child of Jean Gordon and John Hopkins, was married about 1785 to Elizabeth Poage.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM, born Jan. 29, 1786; died Sept. 16, 1848.

JOHN, born Oct. 24, 1787; died Feb. 19, 1872.

JANE, born Apr. 7, 1789; died Apr. 22, 1863.

MARY, born Aug. 7, 1790; died Mar. 15, 1872.

SARAH, born June 10, 1792; died in the sixties.

ROBERT, born May 14, 1794; died Sept. 9, 1874.

Elizabeth Poage died some time in 1794.

ARCHIBALD HOPKINS was married for a second time to Margaret Shanklin.

**CHILDREN:**

GORDON, born May 24, 1797; died Jan. 28, 1869.

BENJAMIN, born Aug. 1, 1799; died July 20, 1827.

THOMAS, born Aug. 1, 1799; died Jan. 18, 1892.

ELIZABETH, born Sept. 28, 1800; died Jan. 1, 1871.

ELIJAH, born Jan. 20, 1802; died Nov. 16, 1819.

JAMES, born Aug. 23, 1803; died Feb. 19, 1887.

HARRIET, born Dec. 31, 1805; died Sept. 23, 1873.

ARCHIBALD, born Oct. 1808; died Mar. 26, 1874.

EDWIN, born Sept. 30, 1810; died July 10, 1846.

GRACY ANN born Sept. 27, 1812; died June 18, 1882.

ARCHIBALD HOPKINS died January 25, 1848, in his eighty-sixth year. Margaret Shanklin died March 9, 1854, in her eighty-fourth year.

They are buried side by side in the old churchyard at Red Oak, Ohio.

*III. WILLIAM HOPKINS was the first of Archibald's children to come to Illinois. He left Red Oak early in September, 1835, with his wife, nine children, ten head of cattle, and thirty head of sheep. One big four-horse prairie schooner carried the household effects, and a two-horse spring-wagon, then an object of curiosity in the neighborhood, made a comfortable place for the wife and little ones. At Funk's Grove, near the present site of Bloomington, Ill., they were delayed for some time by high*

water. William and a part of the family finally moved on leaving the older boys with the stock to follow as soon as they could. A Sunday came, and grass for the cattle had given out. The boys thought it necessary to move to pastures new and did so, but with condemning consciences and a feeling that if their father had been there he would not have allowed it. Reaching their new possessions, they lived in the wagons until a rude cabin could be built. That same fall a better cabin was erected and the first was used for a stable. After a few years a frame house was built. This was moved away in 1845, when a much larger and better house took its place.

Archibald, William's eldest son, ran a store in Hennepin, in partnership with his Uncle George Willis. He was ambitious and had entered considerable government land. While attending school at Jacksonville, Ill., he spent his vacations working at the Willis' Mill (known later as McManis' Mill).

He died of typhoid fever before his plans were perfected.

Joel, the second son, in his early manhood clerked in his Uncle Thomas Hopkins's general store at Ripley, Ohio, but came with his parents to Illinois and helped make the new home, remaining with them and caring for them in their old age. He was a man of unusual strength and endurance. He was six feet and four inches tall and weighed one hundred ninety pounds.

Elizabeth was a woman of most cheery temper and great patience. She married J. W. Margrave, a man of unusual talents. He spent much of his time and energy teaching and working in the church, Sunday school, and choir in the many communities where he made his home. He was choir leader and elder in many of these places.

John lived at first near his parents; with the forty-niners went to California, but finally settled on a farm at Marshalltown, Iowa. He was a deacon in the church and leader of the singing for many years.

Martha was for a dozen years the mother to Joel W. Hopkins's children; later married Deacon McCord and lived in Granville.

Stephen Dawse, a fine, tall, largely built man of muscular strength, but an epileptic from young manhood, lived at home until after his father's death, when he was taken by his brother Joel to his home, where he and his sister Martha took care of the invalid with unbounded patience, and at a great personal sacrifice, until his death.

George Burder made his home on a farm near his father's. He was a man of strong opinions and great thrift. He held the positions of deacon in the church and trustee of Wheaton College.

Margarette, an unselfish, helpful, wholesome, and jovially natured woman, was a public school-teacher and lived with her parents. She took

a prominent part in all musical affairs in the church. She was a large woman, of dark complexion and fine figure.

Malinda was a fine-appearing young woman and, like her sister, a good singer and an able church worker. She married Abbott Barker, a carpenter by trade, and later a farmer at Mazon, Ill. He was a sterling Christian, deacon in the church, and for many years choir leader. Malinda is buried at Granville, Ill.

In all these homes family worship was faithfully maintained.

Gordon and Archibald, William's brothers, came to Illinois later, and settled near Aurora, Kendall County, Ill.

*III. WILLIAM HOPKINS, the first child of II. Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Poag, was married March 19, 1812, to Jane Wilson Willis, who was born January 22, 1790, and died December 21, 1857.*

CHILDREN:

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| ARCHIBALD WILSON, | born Dec. 28, 1812; died Dec. 17, 1839.  |
| JOEL WILLIS,      | born July 29, 1814; died Feb. 16, 1902.  |
| ELIZABETH,        | born Jan. 28, 1816; died May 24, 1892.   |
| JOHN CRAWFORD,    | born Feb. 25, 1818.                      |
| MARTHA,           | born June 20, 1820; died June 24, 1881.  |
| STEPHEN DAWSE,    | born Sept. 19, 1822; died Jan. 10, 1867. |
| GEORGE BURDER,    | born Nov. 8, 1824; died May 30, 1904.    |
| MARGARET,         | born Apr. 2, 1827; died Nov. 16, 1857.   |
| MELINDA,          | born May 1, 1831; died May 22, 1865.     |

III. WILLIAM HOPKINS, first child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Poag, was a medium-sized man, five feet ten inches tall, had a sandy complexion, was nervous, wiry, quick in his movements, and palsied somewhat in later life, hands and head shaking. He was a very strong man, and used an axe well. He always attended the "raisings," and carried a corner up alone. He came to Illinois in 1833 on a prospecting tour, and made a claim near Florid. He went home, intending to move his family West, but his father, Archibald Hopkins, heard of his plans, and said, "Tut, tut, William, this will never do." They always obeyed "Old Archie," and for two years William waited. He then returned to Illinois and bought the claim of Alexander Laughlin, entering the land east of Granville, Ill., where his grandson, A. W. Hopkins, now lives. He shortly afterwards brought his family to the new home, where he lived and died. He is buried in the Granville cemetery.

Jane Willis, wife of William Hopkins, was a large woman, with dark hair, probably blue eyes, deliberate in her movements, and of good judgment. Her son Joel said, "After she had had nine children, she beat Amaziah Baird, a seventeen-year-old lad, in a foot-race." The children inherited their mother's physique, were unusually large, finely built, strong, and of good carriage. They always had family prayers twice a day





IV. JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS.

at William's home, as they had had in their father's home. A letter written to Joel Hopkins, March 13, 1898, by Adeline M. Weed, Berkeley, Cal., says: "I remember I was quite impressed by the stately dignity of your mother, my Aunt Jane. I told my mother I would like to live to be old if I could have the fine bearing of Aunt Jane. I think she was sixty-three, but that seemed like old age to me then." Of their children, Joel and John were sandy, all the rest had brown hair and gray eyes.

*IV. ARCHIBALD WILSON HOPKINS, first child of III. William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis, died at twenty-seven years of age.*

He was attending school at Illinois College, Jacksonville, Ill., and Joel W. Hopkins remembered going to Jacksonville to get his books after his death. He is buried in the Granville Cemetery.

*IV. JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS, second child of William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis, was married December 10, 1840, to Eleanor Jane Harrison, who was born February 23, 1820.*

**CHILDREN:**

EVELINE WINSLOW, born Nov. 6, 1841; died Jan. 5, 1848.

HELEN DE ARMOND, born June 22, 1843.

ARCHIBALD WILSON, born Jan. 4, 1845.

MARY HARRISON, born Dec. 30, 1846.

ELEANOR JANE, born Feb. 13, 1849; died Jan. 25, 1858.

Eleanor Jane Harrison Hopkins died February 20, 1849.

**IV. JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS** was married second, January 31, 1862, to Mrs. Sarah Smith Harrison, who was born June 7, 1823, and died June 27, 1897.

**CHILDREN:**

MARTHA BELLE, born May 22, 1863.

**IV. JOEL WILLIS HOPKINS** was active in the public affairs of his county, state, and nation. No history of Putnam County could be written without taking into account his great influence in molding the character of its people, shaping their policy and promoting their interests in lines of progress, good order, moral, and religious development. At one time he

was a member of the State Board of Agriculture. He was a delegate to the Republican National Convention at Cincinnati that nominated Hayes for President, a member of the 26th General Assembly, and County Judge. In business he was unusually wise and successful. At the time of his death he was president of the Peru National Bank, the Putnam County Bank, and the Granville Bank, and left a large estate, chiefly in farm lands.

In his character there was an unusual combination of qualities. To the world, the church, his neighbors, and friends, he was a tower of strength; to his family, all of that, and a world of tenderness besides. He was at ease in the presence of the highest dignitaries in the land, and so simple and kind that no one, however humble, ever felt abashed in his presence. At his death it was said of him, "Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?"

*V. EVELINE WINSLOW HOPKINS, first child of Joel Willis Hopkins and Eleanor Jane Harrison, died at seven years of age, and is buried in the Granville cemetery.*

*V. HELEN DE ARMOND HOPKINS, second child of Joel Willis Hopkins and Eleanor Jane Harrison, was married September 3, 1867, to Robert L. McCord, who was born August 7, 1830.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| JOEL HOPKINS,     | born Sept. 24, 1868.   |
| JAMES BENNET,     | born Apr. 5, 1870.   |
| MARY ELEANOR,     | born May 14, 1872; died Feb. 11, 1900.   |
| ROBERT LEIGH,     | born Mar. 13, 1875.  |
| ARCHIBALD WILSON, | born Feb. 6, 1878; died Sept. 24, 1902.  |
| WILLIAM,          | born Nov. 6, 1879; died Nov. 6, 1879.<br>Home, Lake City, Iowa; Business, clergyman. |

*VI. JOEL HOPKINS McCORD, first child of Helen De Armond Hopkins and Robert L. McCord.*

Graduated from Oberlin College, Oberlin, Ohio, class of 1891.  
Home, Sioux Rapids, Iowa; business, president Sioux Rapids State Security Bank.

*VI. JAMES BENNET McCORD, second child of Helen De Armond Hopkins and Robert L. McCord, was married August 14, 1895, to Margaret Mellen, who was born November 9, 1870.*

CHILDREN:

JESSIE FAIRBANK, born July 12, 1897.  
MARY HELEN, born Jan. 19, 1899.  
ROBERT, born May 5, 1900.

Margaret Mellen is the daughter of a missionary of the American Board, and was born in Africa. She graduated from Oberlin College in the class of 1893.

VI. JAMES BENNET McCORD graduated from Oberlin College in the class of 1891, and from the Northwestern Medical College, Chicago, Ill., class of 1894. He practiced medicine at Lake City, Iowa, until the fall of 1899, when he received an appointment from the American Board of Commissioners of Foreign Missions to join the Zulu Mission as medical missionary. He sailed from Boston October 11, 1899. His station is at Durban, Natal, South Africa. About the time of his going to Africa, the Natal government had passed a law requiring of doctors practicing in Natal, an English diploma. To save the expense of a journey to England and the time, the American Board wrote to Mr. Chamberlain, secretary for foreign affairs, to procure for Dr. McCord a license to practice in English territory. Mr. Chamberlain accordingly wrote to the Natal government recommending that he be permitted to take an examination in Natal, but all plans failed, and he was obliged to go to England and enter the University in London. He studied a year and took the examinations with the class in July, 1902, receiving a membership in the Royal College of Physicians and the Royal College of Surgeons. He returned to his work in the Zulu mission in August. He is now laboring to establish a dispensary and hospital at Durban.

*VI. MARY ELEANOR McCORD, third child of Helen De Armond Hopkins and Robert L. McCord, was married June 27, 1895, to Ralph Larkin, who was born June 29, 1870.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT EDGAR, born Oct. 1, 1897; died Sept. 24, 1899.

VI. MARY ELEANOR McCORD was born in Toulon, Ill., removing to New Windsor with the family in her seventh year, to Lyonsville, when

she was ten years old, and to Sheffield when she was fourteen. From here she went to Oberlin College for four years, graduating in the class of 1894, after which she taught in Toulon one year and in Lake City, Iowa, for two years, and spent one year in the Moody Bible Institute. She was married in the summer of 1895, and in the following September went with her husband to Turkey, under the A. B. C. F. M. Because of frequent massacres in the interior, they spent one year in Beirut, Syria, studying Arabic, and reached their destination, Mardin, October, 1896. In October, 1897, her little son was born, and a few months later she was taken with a severe sickness, from which she never recovered. They returned to America in the summer of 1898, and spent the last year of her life in Colorado. Little Robert died September 24, 1899, and the mother followed February 11, 1900. The predominant trait of her Christian character was her unwavering faith. When starting out across the country for Turkey in the times of the terrible massacres, she wrote: "God calls us to go, we cannot hesitate. He will lead us. If he should take us home, it would be our great gain. You must not grieve." And in Colorado, during the last bright days of her life, she prayed for grace to live or die just as God willed. Faith gave her the victory. Her death was a triumph.

Ralph Larkin graduated from Knox College, Galesburg, Ill., class 1892, and from the Congregational Theological Seminary, Chicago, Ill., class of 1895.

Home, Ontario, Cal.; business, clergyman.

*VI. ROBERT LEIGH McCORD, fourth child of Helen De Armond Hopkins and Robert L. McCord, studied at Oberlin, in 1891 and 1892.*

He graduated from the Iowa University, class of 1896, and from its law department in 1899. While studying law in Iowa University in 1898, he enlisted in the 6th battery, Iowa Volunteers, Light Artillery, as corporal. The battery went into camp in Des Moines, in July, but were never called to active service. He was mustered out in September as "An efficient drill-master, and a soldier who can intelligently handle a body of men."

*VI. ARCHIBALD WILSON McCORD, fifth child of Helen De Armond Hopkins and Robert L. McCord, was born in Toulon, Ill., February 6, 1878.*

He studied at Oberlin, Ohio, and at Grinnell, Iowa, and afterward took a commercial course at Capital City Commercial College, Des Moines,





V. ARCHIBALD WILSON HOPKINS.

Iowa. His ambition lay along business lines. Nothing better presenting itself, he accepted a clerkship in a store, and worked so hard and faithfully that he is still the merchant's standard of faithful service. Wishing to make banking his life work, he worked for a few months in the Lake View State Bank, and later in the law office of his brother in Sac City. It was here that he became acquainted with Judge Goldsmith, who, recognizing his sterling qualities, sent him to Salem, S. D., as a clerk in his bank there. He had been there but a few weeks, when the manager of the bank became ill, and he assumed the direction of the business in his absence. He filled the place with so much ability and fidelity that the directors of the Early State Bank, at Early, Iowa, made him cashier and a director in their bank. Few young men in business have, by the force of merit alone, risen so rapidly, or won, in so short a time, so much respect and friendship. He was stricken with typhoid fever early in September, 1902, and after a brave and determined fight, died like a Christian, recognizing God's will as "all right."

*VI. WILLIAM McCORD, sixth child of Helen De Armond Hopkins and Robert McCord, died the day he was born. He was buried in the Granville cemetery.*

*V. ARCHIBALD WILSON HOPKINS, third child of Joel Willis Hopkins and Eleanor Jane Harrison, was married April 14 1898, to Cara L. McVay, who was born October 17, 1861. She is a graduate of the "Western," at Oxford, Ohio.*

CHILDREN:

ELEANOR JANE, born Feb. 15, 1899.

JOEL WILLIS, born Sept. 19, 1902.

Home, Granville, Ill.

V. ARCHIBALD WILSON HOPKINS, the only son of Joel Willis Hopkins and Eleanor Jane Harrison, was born and has always lived at the old homestead at Granville, Ill. He studied for a short time at Oberlin College, then went to Hillsdale, Mich., where he graduated with the class of 1870. From that time until the death of his father, February 16, 1902, he was associated with him in business, along the lines of farming, stock-raising, and kindred interests. For years he was a director of the Peru National Bank, and at his father's death became president of both the Granville bank and the Putnam County bank, at Hennepin, Ill. He has been quite a traveler in both the Old and New World. He served the Republican party as a member of the 37th, 38th, and 41st General Assemblies of Illinois.

*V. MARY HARRISON HOPKINS, fourth child of Joel Willis Hopkins and Eleanor Jane Harrison, was married May 19, 1875, to William W. Wright, who was born September 10, 1842.*

**CHILDREN:**

ELEANOR MATILDA, born May 30, 1877.

WILLIAM W., born Aug. 12, 1878.

MARY AMELIA, born Nov. 6, 1880; died July 30, 1881.

HELEN GERTRUDE, born July 22, 1884.

*V. MARY HARRISON HOPKINS graduated from the musical department of Rockford College in 1865. She then studied two years at Oberlin College and one year at the New England Conservatory, Boston, Mass.*

William W. Wright is a lawyer and has served Stark County, Illinois, six years as master in chancery, and afterwards twenty-five years as judge. He was a delegate from the Peoria district to the National Republican Convention which met in Chicago in 1884. He stands high as a lawyer, and has been connected with many prominent cases.

*VI. ELEANOR MATILDA WRIGHT, first child of Mary Harrison Hopkins and William W. Wright.*

Graduated from the Toulon, Ill., High School, class of 1894, and from the Toulon Academy in 1897. She is at the Toulon home with her parents.

*VI. WILLIAM W. WRIGHT, second child of Mary Harrison Hopkins and William W. Wright.*

Studied in the schools of Toulon until 1897, when he went to Wooster, Mass., and afterwards to the University of Illinois, where he graduated from the law department in 1904. He was admitted to the bar in Arkansas in 1902 and in Illinois in 1904. Is associated in business with his father in Toulon, Ill.

*VI. MARY AMELIA WRIGHT, third child of Mary Harrison Hopkins and William W. Wright, died a baby, and is buried in the Granville Cemetery.*

*VI. HELEN GERTRUDE WRIGHT, the fourth child of  
Mary Harrison Hopkins and William W. Wright.*

Graduated from the Toulon Academy in 1902. She studied at Wellesley one year, and is in the University of Illinois, Champaign, Ill., class of 1905.

*V. MARTHA BELLE HOPKINS, child of Joel W.  
Hopkins and Mrs. Sarah S. Harrison, was married March 3,  
1898, to Sidney Whitaker, who was born December 20, 1859.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                       |                     |
|-----------------------|---------------------|
| SIDNEY HOPKINS,       | born Mar. 13, 1899. |
| JOHN HOPKINS,         | born June 22, 1900. |
| JOEL HOPKINS,         | born Aug. 22, 1901. |
| SARAH HYDE,           | born May 24, 1903.  |
| WILHELMINA SCHOETLER, | born Sept. 1, 1904. |

V. MARTHA BELLE HOPKINS, child of Joel W. Hopkins and Mrs. Sarah S. Harrison, was in the High School at Ottawa, Ill., 1880 and 1881, and studied at Wellesley College from 1882 to 1885. Just before her graduation she was called home by the illness of her mother. She spent the year 1888-89 traveling in Europe. Her home is "just over the way" from the old homestead.

Home, Granville, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*IV. ELIZABETH HOPKINS, third child of William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis, was married February 8, 1838, to James Willis Margrave, who was born in Kentucky, August 16, 1814.*

CHILDREN:

- THOMAS EWING, born Sept. 3, 1839.  
JANE WILSON, born Sept. 6, 1841; died Mar. 24, 1866.  
CHARLES T., born Sept. 20, 1843.  
WILLIAM A., born May 1, 1845.  
MILISSA, born Sept. 4, 1847.  
SUSAN G., born Jan. 20, 1849.  
LAURA H., born June 19, 1850; died Feb. 10, 1873.  
MARTHA ELLEN, born Feb. 20, 1857.

The first home of IV. Elizabeth Hopkins and J. W. Margrave was at Granville, Ill. About 1844 they went to Marion, Iowa, and later to Hiawatha, Kansas. Of their children, Jane was born in her grandmother's old home at Granville, Ill.; William in Peoria, Ill.; Martha and Ellen in Platteville, Wis.; and the rest in Iowa. Elizabeth Hopkins Margrave died May 21, 1892, and is buried at Hiawatha, Kansas.

Home, Hiawatha, Kansas; business, proprietor Hiawatha Greenhouses.

*V. THOMAS E. MARGRAVE, first child of Elizabeth Hopkins and J. W. Margrave, was married April 18, 1864, to Hannah Henderson, who was born in Concord, Ohio, 1843.*

CHILDREN:

- MARGARET W., born Mar. 12, 1865; died Dec. 19, 1896.  
GEORGE H., born Jan. 26, 1867.  
JENNIE R., born Oct. 2, 1868.  
ALFRED W., born Aug. 28, 1870.  
MARY E., born Jan. 6, 1872.  
ANNIE, born Apr. 8, 1874; died Aug. 11, 1874.

V. Thomas E. Margrave enlisted in Company H, 20th Illinois Infantry, Volunteers, on June 13, 1861, and was mustered out June 13, 1864. He was in the battles of Fredericktown, Mo., in 1861; Fort Henry, 1862; Fort Donaldson, 1862; Pittsburg Landing, 1862; Siege of Corinth, 1862; Brittan's Lane, 1862; Port Gibson, 1862; Raymond, 1863.

Home, Gordon, Sheridan County, Neb.; business, lumber merchant.

VI. MARGARET W. MARGRAVE, first child of Thomas E. Margrave and Hannah Henderson, was married April 15, 1886, to Samuel B. Frye, who was born in Michigan.

CHILDREN:

MATTIE E., born Nov. 26, 1888.

LESLIE E., born Jan. 6, 1892.

JENNIE, born Apr. 16, 1895.

MARGARET H., born Dec. 2, 1897.

Home, Reserve, Kan.; business, agriculture.

VI. GEORGE H. MARGRAVE, second child of Thomas E. Margrave and Hannah Henderson, is not married.

Home, Gordon, Neb.; business, ranchman.

VI. JENNIE R. MARGRAVE, third child of Thomas E. Margrave and Hannah Henderson, was married March 2, 1896, to E. R. Pyle, who was born in Nebraska.

CHILDREN:

MARGARET E., born Apr. 20, 1897.

HANNAH M., born Mar. 31, 1898.

Home, Reserve, Kan.; business, agriculture.

VI. ALFRED W. MARGRAVE, fourth child of Thomas E. Margrave and Hannah Henderson, is not married.

Home, Gordon, Neb.; business, ranchman.

VI. MARY E. MARGRAVE, fifth child of Thomas E. Margrave and Hannah Henderson, was married May 1, 1892, to Fred. C. Duerfeldt, who was born in New York.

CHILDREN:

GEORGE H., born Jan. 3, 1896.

Home, Gordon, Neb.; business, ranchman.

*VI. ANNIE MARGRAVE, sixth child of Thomas E. Margrave and Hannah Henderson, died when four months old, and is buried at Ashland, Neb.*

*V. JANE WILSON MARGRAVE, second child of Elizabeth Hopkins and J. W. Margrave, died March 24, 1866, in St. Joseph, Mo.*

She was on her way home from Dr. Jackson's Sanitarium, "Our Home on the Hillside," N. Y., where she had been for treatment for consumption. She was twenty-five years old.

*V. CHARLES T. MARGRAVE, third child of Elizabeth Hopkins and J. W. Margrave, was married September 19, 1868, to Agnes Whillans, who was born in Canada.*

CHILDREN:

ELIZABETH CECILIA, born Jan. 2, 1870.

EDITH L., born Dec. 6, 1871; died July 2, 1873.

JAMES W., born June 7, 1877; died Jan. 30, 1878.

ANNA M., born July 27, 1880.

NELLIE A., born Dec. 13, 1883.

Home, Gordon, Sheridan County, Neb.; business, ranchman.

Mrs. and Mr. Charles Margrave lived first in Brown County, Kan., and then Richardson County, Neb., where they were among the first settlers. In 1885, they moved to Sheridan County, Neb. They now live at 304 Pine Street, Gordon, Neb., still owning the ranch where Charles spent so much of his time.

*VI. ELIZABETH CECILIA MARGRAVE, first child of Charles T. Margrave and Agnes Whillans, was married November 25, 1891, to Clarence E. Park, who was born in Sarpy County, Neb.*

CHILDREN:

BETH EVA, born Oct. 7, 1892.

SARAH AGNES, born Dec. 15, 1893.

MARGARET ANNA, born Dec. 23, 1895.

EMMA JEANNETTE, born Sept. 1, 1898.

Albany, Neb.; business, ranchman.

*VI. EDITH L. MARGRAVE and JAMES W. MARGRAVE, second and third children of Charles T. Margrave and Agnes Whillans, died when babies, and are buried at Salem, Neb.*

*VI. ANNA M. MARGRAVE, fourth child of Charles T. Margrave and Agnes Whillans, graduated from Bellevue College, 1903, A. B.*

*VI. NELLIE A. MARGRAVE, fifth child of Charles T. Margrave and Agnes Whillans, graduated from the Gordon schools in 1903, and is studying at Bellevue College, class of 1907.*

*V. WILLIAM A. MARGRAVE, fourth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and J. W. Margrave, was married January 13, 1867, to Margaret Rubeti, who was born in 1848.*

CHILDREN:

|                   |   |
|-------------------|---|
| JULIA E.,         | born June 2, 1869.                      |
| MARGARET LUNETTE, | born Apr. 13, 1873; died Mar. 31, 1875. |
| WILLIAM C.,       | born June 27, 1876.                     |
| JAMES T.,         | born June 28, 1880.                     |
| EARL IRVIN,       | born Jan. 31, 1883.                     |

Home, Reserve, Kan.; business, ranchman.

Margaret Rubeti was, by her mother, a member of the Sac tribe of Indians. Her father was a Canadian Frenchman, whose education was commenced with a view to his becoming a Roman Catholic priest. This plan he abandoned, and going to the West, was employed by the American Fur Company. In 1851 Margaret was left an orphan. The Rev. S. M. Irvin took her to his home in the "Iowa and Sac Mission" and brought her up and educated her as though she were his own child. She taught the first school on the Reservation, and still remembers her trying experiences when her pupils could talk no English and she could talk no Indian. The home at Reserve, Kan., is one that the Hopkins clans may well covet.

V. WILLIAM A. MARGRAVE, beginning with nothing has added acre to acre till he owns large tracts of land at Reserve, Kan. His son James T. Margrave manages his estates at Gordon, Neb.

*VI. JULIA E. MARGRAVE, first child of Margaret Rubeti and William A. Margrave, was married February 14, 1888, to George LeClire, who was born January 18, 1865.*

CHILDREN:

RUBIE, born Dec. 2, 1889.

STEWART, born Sept. 16, 1893; died July 16, 1896.

MARGARETTE, born Aug. 27, 1896.

WALTER, born June 20, 1900.

Home, Reserve, Kan.; business, ranchman.

*VI. MARGARET LUNETTE MARGRAVE, second child of Margaret Rubeti and William Margrave, died at five years of age.*

*VI. WILLIAM C. MARGRAVE, third child of Margaret Rubeti and William Margrave, was married March 17, 1897, to Mary Julia Walter, who was born Aug. 28, 1877.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM C., born June 8, 1898; died Feb. 5, 1899.

HOWARD JOSEPH, born Sept. 15, 1900.

JULIA, born Sept. 12, 1903.

Home, Reserve, Kan.; business, ranchman.

*VI. JAMES T. MARGRAVE, fourth child of Margaret Rubeti and William Margrave, was married December 24, 1901, to Mary Etta Honstedt.*

Home, Gordon, Neb.

*VI. EARL IRVIN MARGRAVE, fifth child of Margaret Rubeti and William Margrave, is studying at Manhattan Agricultural College.*

*V. MELISSA MARGRAVE, fifth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and T. W. Margrave, was married May 26, 1872, to Deloss A. Tisdel, who was born February 29, 1827, and died May 13, 1898.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                |  |
|----------------|--|
| MARY,          | born Nov. 20, 1875.                    |
| WILLIS DELOSS, | born Feb. 13, 1877.                    |
| BELLE,         | born Mar. 26, 1881.                    |
| MYRON,         | born Oct. 4, 1883.                     |
| ARTHUR LEE,    | born Apr. 8, 1885.                     |
| GURNEY,        | born July 21, 1890; died Apr. 4, 1892. |

All the children were born on a farm in Salem, Richardson County, Neb.  
Home, Reserve, Brown County, Kan.

*VI. MARY TISDEL, first child of Melissa Margrave and Deloss A. Tisdel.*

Has been a very successful teacher. Her health required a vacation, and she is in the home at Reserve, Kan.

*VI. WILLIS DELOSS TISDEL, second child of Melissa Margrave and Deloss A. Tisdel.*

Is in the restaurant business, Minneapolis, Minn.

*VI. BELL TISDEL, third child of Melissa Margrave and Deloss A. Tisdel.*

Is in the home, Reserve, Kan.

*VI. MYRON TISDEL, fourth child of Melissa Margrave and Deloss A. Tisdel.*

Is employed in a large grocery house in Santa Barbara, Cal. His future prospects are very bright.

*VI. ARTHUR LEE TISDEL, fifth child of Melissa Margrave and Deloss A. Tisdel.*

Is in the home, Reserve, Kan.; business, agriculture.

*VI. GURNEY TISDEL, sixth child of Melissa Margrave and Deloss A. Tisdel, died when twenty months old, and is buried at Reserve, Kan.*

*V. SUSAN G. MARGRAVE, sixth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and J. W. Margrave.*

Has given all of her best days to her father's family. She closed out her millinery business to care for her mother during her last illness, and since then has been her father's right hand. Writing of her he says, "I cannot estimate her worth."

Home, Hiawatha, Kan.; business, florist.

*V. LAURA H. MARGRAVE, seventh child of Elizabeth Hopkins and J. W. Margrave, was married March, 1872, to James McCullough, who was born in Pennsylvania.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT BENTON.

MILLIE.

Two other children were born to Laura H. Margrave and James McCullough, who died in infancy and are buried at Salem, Neb.

*VI. ROBERT BENTON McCULLOUGH, first child of Laura H. Margrave and James McCullough.*

Is in Arkansas City, in the dray business.

*VI. MILLIE McCULLOUGH, second child of Laura H. Margrave and James McCullough.*

Makes her home with her grandfather, J. W. Margrave, in Hiawatha, Kan.

*V. MARTHA ELLEN MARGRAVE, eighth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and J. W. Margrave, was married April 13, 1881, to Walter Stewart Hermon, who was born in Ohio, February 6, 1859.*

CHILDREN:

HAROLD CLYDE, born Feb. 18, 1882.

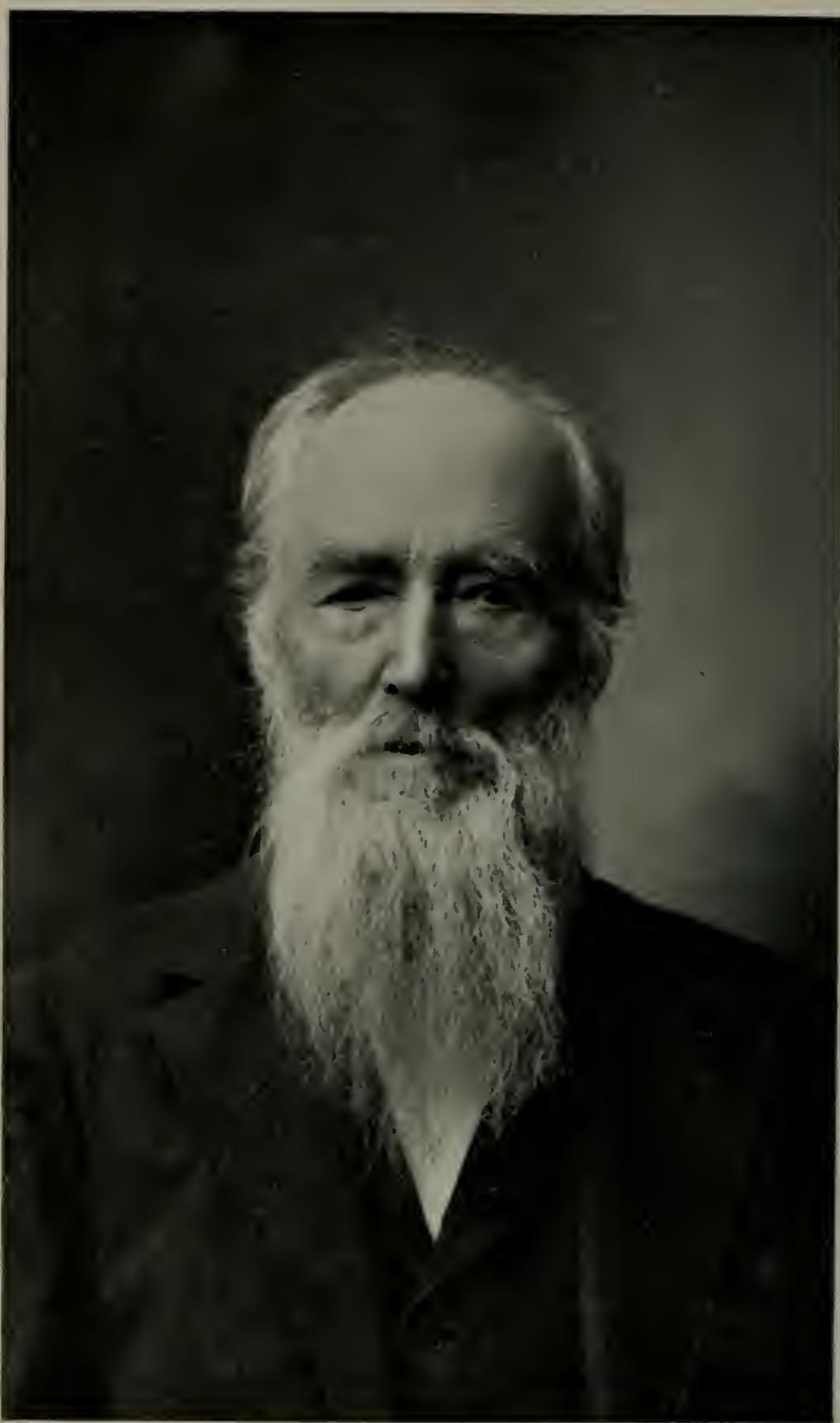
MABEL, born Oct. 22, 1884.

ROY, born Oct. 15, 1887.

DOROTHY, born Aug. 2, 1892.

Home, Reserve, Kan.; business, agriculture.





IV. JOHN CRAWFORD HOPKINS.

*IV. JOHN CRAWFORD HOPKINS, fourth child of William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis, was married May 5, 1845, to Sarah Richey, who was born January 5, 1825, and died February 9, 1888.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                     |   |
|---------------------|---|
| GEORGE HENRY,       | born Nov. 14, 1846; died Mar. 1, 1896.  |
| WILLIAM OTIS,       | born Aug. 28, 1849.                     |
| ARATHUSA ELIZABETH, | born Feb. 19, 1851.                     |
| NATHANIEL RICHEY,   | born Oct. 13, 1854.                     |
| SARAH JANE,         | born Mar. 29, 1857.                     |
| MARGARET SUSANNA,   | born Mar. 27, 1859.                     |
| JOHN CHARLES,       | born Jan. 16, 1862; died Oct. 23, 1862. |
| FREDERICK WADE,     | born May 1, 1864.                       |

Home, Green Mountain, Iowa; business, agriculture.

George Henry Hopkins was six feet and one inch tall and weighed two hundred and twenty pounds. Brown hair and dark eyes.

Fred. W. Hopkins weighs two hundred and ten pounds and has a dark complexion.

William Otis Hopkins is six feet and one inch tall and weighs two hundred and sixty pounds, has brown hair and eyes.

Nathaniel R. Hopkins, the "Goliath" of the Hopkins tribe, is six and a half feet tall and has brown hair and eyes.

*IV. JOHN CRAWFORD HOPKINS* went to Iowa in May, 1855, and has lived in Marshall County ever since. He was one of the charter members of the church at Green Mountain, was chosen deacon June 6, 1857, and has held the office ever since. He is the only one of the original members now living. Because of his blindness, he cannot officiate at the communion service. He was for eleven years superintendent of the Sunday school, and has always been ready for any service for the "Master." At eighty-six he is the last one left of his father's family.

*V. GEORGE HENRY HOPKINS, first child of John C. Hopkins and Sarah Richey, was married November 13, 1873, to Alice E. Croxton.*

**CHILDREN:**

|               |                     |
|---------------|---------------------|
| SUSAN,        | born Jan. 3, 1875.  |
| HELEN ELVIRA, | born June 24, 1880. |
| JOHN CROXTON, | born July 20, 1886. |

Home, Canal Dover, Ohio.

V. GEORGE HENRY HOPKINS was superintendent of the J. B. Plow Manufacturing Co. at New Comerstown, Ohio. He came home from his business late one evening, seemingly well and in good spirits. His wife was out, so he went to bed. When she came in later she found him asleep, and in the morning she was unable to arouse him. Investigation proved that he had died in the night, making no sign. Physicians pronounced it heart failure.

VI. SUSAN HOPKINS, *first child of George Henry Hopkins and Alice Croxton.*

Is at home, Canal Dover, Ohio.

VI. HELEN ELVIRA HOPKINS, *second child of George Henry Hopkins and Alice Croxton, was married November 13, 1901, to John Alvin Vinton.*

Home, Canal Dover, Ohio.

VI. JOHN CROXTON HOPKINS, *third child of George Henry Hopkins and Alice Croxton.*

Is at home, Canal Dover, Ohio.

*V. WILLIAM OTIS HOPKINS, second child of John C. Hopkins and Sarah Richey, was married December 27, 1877, to Jane B. Gowdy who was born December 8, 1856.*

CHILDREN:

JAMES HARRY, born Nov. 8, 1878.

JOHN ROSS, born Sept. 18, 1880.

Jane B. Gowdy Hopkins died July 26, 1882.

*V. WILLIAM OTIS HOPKINS was married second, May 2, 1892, to Amelia Clark, who was born July 10, 1861, and died April 22, 1900.*

Home, Columbia Falls, Montana; business, agriculture.

*VI. JAMES HARRY HOPKINS, first child of William Otis Hopkins and Jane B. Gowdy, was married September 2, 1903, to Emma Schreider.*

Home, Melbourne, Iowa.

*VI. JOHN ROSS HOPKINS, second child of William Otis Hopkins and Jane B. Gowdy, was married September 21, 1904, to Meta Straub.*

Home, Melbourne, Iowa.

*V. ARATHUSA ELIZABETH HOPKINS, third child of John C. Hopkins and Sarah Richey.*

Cares for her father at Green Mountain, Iowa.

*V. NATHANIEL RICHEY HOPKINS, fourth child of John C. Hopkins and Sarah Richey, was married December 9, 1888, to Alice Clayton Clark, who was born June 17, 1867.*

CHILDREN:

OTIS LAUNCELOT, born May 17, 1890.

HAZLE ARATHUSA, born May 22, 1897.

*V. NATHANIEL RICHEY HOPKINS and Alice Clayton Clark ran away to be married, her parents objecting because of the difference in their ages. Alice Clayton Clark and Amelia Clark (Mrs. William Otis Hopkins) were sisters.*

Home, Canastota, South Dakota.

*V. SARAH JANE HOPKINS, fifth child of John C. Hopkins and Sarah Richey, was married January 5, 1881, to Harvey Hazlehurst, who was born September 9, 1856.*

CHILDREN:

|   |                      |
|---|----------------------|
| MAGGIE ALICE,                               | born Nov. 11, 1882.  |
| EVELYN LOIS,                                | born Oct. 3, 1884.   |
| THADDEUS HOPKINS,                           | born Nov. 21, 1886.  |
| BOYD LESLIE,                                | born Nov. 29, 1888.  |
| PAUL FENTON,                                | born Nov. 25, 1890.  |
| NINA ARATHUSA,                              | born May 9, 1893.    |
| HARRY HOBART,                               | born July 17, 1896.  |
| GLENN CRAWFORD,                             | born Sept. 21, 1898. |
| Home, Milford, Iowa; business, agriculture. |                      |

*VI. MAGGIE ALICE HAZLEHURST, first child of Sarah Jane Hopkins and Harvey Hazlehurst, was married April 6, 1904, to T. A. Lenon.*

Home, Columbia Falls, Montana.

*VI. EVELYN LOIS HAZLEHURST, second child of Sarah Jane Hopkins and Harvey Hazlehurst, was married September 9, 1903, to K. S. Myers.*

Home, Milford, Iowa.

*V. MARGARET SUSANNA HOPKINS, sixth child of John C. Hopkins and Sarah Richey, was married November 14, 1890, to John H. McAfee, who was born January 18, 1859.*

CHILDREN:

|   |
|---|
| BLANCHE, born Dec. 15, 1891.                          |
| Home, Columbia Falls, Montana; business, agriculture. |

*V. JOHN CHARLES HOPKINS, seventh child of John C. Hopkins and Sarah Richey, died a baby and is buried at Green Mountain, Iowa.*

*V. FREDERICK WADE HOPKINS, eighth child of John C. Hopkins and Sarah Richey, was married September 26, 1895, to Luella Jane Bovee, who was born December 15, 1867.*

Home, Green Mountain, Iowa; business, agriculture.

*IV. MARTHA HOPKINS, fifth child of William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis.*

When twenty-nine years of age, went into the home of her brother Joel Willis Hopkins to mother his motherless little children, and to assist him in the care of their invalid brother Stephen Dawse Hopkins. For thirteen years she gave herself without stint to these loved ones, when the marriage of her brother in 1862 relieved her somewhat of these cares, and Oct. 15, 1867, she was married to James B. McCord. For seven years her home was in the village of Granville. In August, 1874, her husband died, and she went to Toulon, Illinois, to make her home with her niece Mrs. Mary H. Hopkins Wright, where for seven years she was surrounded by all the comforts that loving hearts could devise. She died at Toulon, Illinois, June 24, 1881, and is buried in the cemetery at Granville, Ill.

*IV. STEPHEN DAWSE HOPKINS, sixth child of William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis, was never married.*

He was a life-long invalid, and lived and died in the home of his brother Joel Willis Hopkins. He is buried in the cemetery at Granville, Ill.

*IV. GEORGE BURDER HOPKINS, seventh child of William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis, was married April 2, 1850, to Rachel Catherine Brando, who was born May 18, 1825, and died September 17, 1892.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                 |  |
|-----------------|--|
| GUSTAVE WADE,   | born Jan. 13, 1851; died Mar. 12, 1852.  |
| WILLIAM K.,     | born Jan. 27, 1853;                      |
| MARY EVA,       | born Feb. 4, 1855; died July 3, 1902.    |
| HENRY MILES,    | born Feb. 7, 1857.                       |
| ALBERT WADE,    | born Feb. 27, 1859.                      |
| MARGARETTE ANN, | born April 2, 1861.                      |
| GEORGE LEWIS,   | born April 17, 1863; died Feb. 20, 1865. |
| KITTY,          | born April 27, 1866; died Oct. 27, 1866. |
| RACHEL MELINDA, | born Mar. 9, 1868.                       |
| GEORGE B.,      | born Feb. 20, 1871.                      |
| Home,           | Granville, Ill.; business, agriculture.  |

*V. GUSTAVE WADE, first child of George Burder Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando, died a year and a half old, and is buried in the Granville Cemetery.*

*V. WILLIAM K., second child of George Burder Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando, was married February 19, 1878, to Clara A. Barnard, who was born September 1, 1854.*

**CHILDREN:**

MABEL K., born Nov. 11, 1878.

WADE BARNARD, born June 14, 1884; died May 21, 1887.

Home, since 1879, Crete, Neb.; business, agriculture.

Clara A. Barnard graduated from the Vermont State Normal School, Randolph, Vt., Class of 1875. William K. Hopkins studied at Wheaton College, Wheaton, Ill., 1869-1871.

*VI. MABEL K. HOPKINS, first child of William K. Hopkins and Clara A. Barnard.*

Graduated from the Crete High School, Class of 1897, and from Doane College, Class of 1900.

*VI. WADE BARNARD HOPKINS, second child of William K. Hopkins and Clara A. Barnard, died when three years old, and is buried at Crete, Neb.*

*V. MARY EVA HOPKINS, third child of George Burder Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando.*

Was two years at Wheaton College. She went to Chicago in January, 1887, and engaged in Bible work with Miss Dyer, where she stayed until April, 1892, when she was called home by the serious illness of her mother. To her she gave a daughter's most devoted care until her death, September, 1892. She then kept the old homestead bright and homelike for her father, always ready with a glad welcome for the children and grandchildren, until the spring of 1902, when a mortal malady shut her in with pain, for which no remedy was found. She died July 3, 1902, and is buried in the Granville cemetery. She left a legally adopted daughter, Madelene, born September 22, 1898.

*V. HENRY MILES HOPKINS, fourth child of George Burder Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando, was married December 20, 1881, to Mary M. Nutten, who was born May 2, 1854.*

CHILDREN:

EDITH ALICE, born Oct. 2, 1882.  
GEORGIA BETH, born Jan. 24. 1884.  
IRMA ADA, born Sept. 16, 1887.  
ALBERTIS LYNN, born Feb. 19, 1890.  
CARL NUTTEN, born Mar. 1, 1903.  
Home, Vilisca, Iowa; business, fuel and feed store.

*V. HENRY MILES HOPKINS studied at Wheaton College, Wheaton, Ill., 1875-76, and later at Hillsdale, Mich., 1876-77.*

Mary M. Nutten graduated from Hillsdale College, Hillsdale, Mich., in the class of 1877, received the degree of B. A. She took the degree of M. A. in 1880.

*VI. EDITH ALICE HOPKINS, first child of Henry Miles Hopkins and Mary M. Nutten.*

Graduated from the Vilisca High School, Iowa, with the class of 1900; studied at Wheaton College, Wheaton, Ill.; and took one year in a business course at Tarkio, Mo.

She is at home at Vilisca, Iowa.

*VI. GEORGIA BETH HOPKINS, second child of Henry Miles Hopkins and Mary M. Nutten.*

Studied at Tarkio, Mo., two years, and graduated from the Schoemaker School of Oratory, May, 1904.

She is at home, Vilisca, Iowa.

*VI. IRMA ADA HOPKINS, third child of Henry Miles Hopkins and Mary M. Nutten.*

Is in the Vilisca High School, class of 1907.

*VI. ALBERTIS LYNN and VI. CARL NUTTEN, the fourth and fifth children of Henry Miles Hopkins and Mary M. Nutten.*

Are in the home, Vilisca, Iowa.

*V. ALBERT WADE HOPKINS, fifth child of George Burder Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando, was married February 27, 1883, to Louisa Virginia Martin, who was born October 2, 1860.*

**CHILDREN:**

K. MARTIN, born Apr. 13, 1884.

PAUL ELLSWORTH, born Feb. 20, 1886.

LEWIS STORY, born Feb. 2, 1888.

Of these three boys, their mother says, "We find them alike in the traits which they have inherited from a common ancestry, and unlike in an individuality, which belongs to each human being. For the present they are boys, boys with the virtues and faults, the likes and dislikes, which belong to boyhood. They like some work and a great deal of play, and in God's good time will doubtless marry and carry forward the name and race, let us hope, not unworthily."

V. ALBERT WADE HOPKINS went with his brother William to Nebraska in 1879, where he remained until 1883. He was then married and returned to Illinois, living on a farm in LaSalle County until 1887, when he moved to Crete, Neb. In 1895 he moved to Vilisca, Iowa, where his home now is.

Louisa Virginia Martin was educated in the schools of Nebraska City. She taught from 1877 to 1883, when she was married. She is a story writer of some merit many periodicals having published the work of her pen.

Home, Vilisca, Ia.; business, agriculture.

*VI. K. MARTIN HOPKINS, first child of Albert Wade Hopkins and Louisa Virginia Martin.*

Graduated from the Vilisca High School, Ia., in 1904, and is taking the electrical course of study at Ames, Ia.

*V. MARGARETTE ANN HOPKINS, sixth child of George Burder Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando, was married on June 27, 1883, to Baxter French, who was born May 22, 1859.*

**CHILDREN:**

FLORENCE SARAH, born Apr. 7, 1884.

RACHEL CATHERINE, born July 24, 1886.

GRETCHEN HOPKINS, born Dec. 2, 1888.

AMOS ZENO, born Sept. 27, 1890.

EVA HOPKINS, born Oct. 18, 1892.

V. MARGARETTE ANN HOPKINS studied at Wheaton College, Wheaton, Ill. Baxter French studied at Oberlin College, Oberlin, O. They lived on the old French farm at Granville, Ill., until 1890, when they moved to Sioux City, Ia. From there they moved to Castona, Ia. where Baxter French died. Since then Margarette A. Hopkins French and her family have lived at Wheaton, Ill., where her children are in school.

V. GEORGE LEWIS, *the seventh, and V. KITTY, the eighth child of George B. Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando, died when children, and are buried in the Granville Cemetery.*

V. RACHEL MELINDA HOPKINS, *ninth child of George Burder Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando, was married March 28, 1892, to Ellsworth Edgerley, who was born April 4, 1861.*

CHILDREN:

KENNETH HOPKINS, born Jan. 11, 1895.

NEYA MARGARETTE, born June 1, 1898.

V. RACHEL MELINDA HOPKINS studied music at Oberlin 1884-1886. Since her marriage her home was at Clarion, Ia., until the death of her sister, Mary Eva Hopkins, when she, with her family, returned to the old homestead at Granville, Ill., to be with her father, where she still makes her home.

Home, Granville, Ill.; business, agriculture.

V. GEORGE B. HOPKINS, *tenth child of George Burder Hopkins and Rachel Catherine Brando, was married June 2, 1892, to Emma Carl, who was born July 12, 1873.*

CHILDREN:

MARGARETTE EMMA, born July 19, 1893.

ARVILLA FAY, born Jan. 3, 1895.

OPAL RUTH, born Oct. 4, 1898.

George B. Hopkins attended Oberlin 1886-87.

Home, Cimmeron, Kan.; business, stock raising.

IV. MARGARET HOPKINS, *eighth child of William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis, was not married.*

She was a tall woman with a dark complexion, and quite vivacious. She was a good singer. She made her home with her brother Joel Willis

Hopkins, at Granville, Ill., where she died, and is buried in the cemetery at Granville.

*IV. MELINDA HOPKINS, ninth child of William Hopkins and Jane Wilson Willis, was married in the home of her brother Joel Willis Hopkins, March 5, 1856, to Abbott Barker, who was born January 12, 1823.*

**CHILDREN:**

HANNAH JANE, born Jan. 16, 1857.

JOEL HOPKINS, born Jan. 31, 1860.

The children were both born at Granville, Putnam County, Ill. The family moved to Mazon, Ill., April, 1861. Here Melinda Hopkins Barker died, and was buried in the cemetery at Granville, Ill. Abbott and Melinda Hopkins Barker were charter members of the Wauponsie Grove Congregational Church, which was organized May 6, 1864 (now Park Street Church, Mazon). Of this church Abbott Barker has been both deacon and trustee for many years.

Home, Mazon, Ill.; business, agriculture (carpenter by trade).

*V. HANNAH JANE BARKER, first child of Melinda Hopkins and Abbott Barker, was married December 28, 1876, to Albert Denmon Beckhart, who was born October 8, 1847.*

**CHILDREN:**

MABEL GRACE, born Nov. 28, 1877.

GEORGE NEWPORT, born Mar. 27, 1879.

CHARLES ABBOTT, born Dec. 3, 1880.

EARL ALBERT, born Jan. 28, 1888.

CLARENCE HOPKINS, born Sept. 8, 1889.

FLORENE MELINDA, born Sept. 30, 1897.

Albert Denmon Beckhart is a graduate of the University of Illinois, Class of 1875. He was married to Hannah Jane Barker at Cerro Gordo, Ill., where he was principal of the public school. In the fall of 1877 he took charge of the school at Buffalo, Ill., where Mabel Grace was born. The next spring he supplied the Methodist Episcopal pulpit at Mechanicsburg. This finally resulted in his leaving school work and devoting himself entirely to the ministry. He held charges at Raymond, Ill., where George Newport was born, at Auburn, Ill., where the churches had great revivals, and at Nilwood, Ill., where Charles Abbott was born. In the

fall of 1882 he took what is called in conference language a "location," and moved to Kansas onto a farm, in order to give his father a home. Here he stayed for five years, when his father died. He then took charge of the city schools of Belleville, Kan., where Earl Albert was born. Still the pulpit called him, and he accepted a charge at St. Francis, Kan., where three new churches were built, and many added to the membership. This was a mission field. Then followed a charge at Phillipsburg, Kan., where Clarence Hopkins was born. Another mission field at Hill City, Kan., followed this, and then came a charge at Ellsworth, Kan. In 1893 the family visited the World's Fair at Chicago. In 1894 he was transferred to work in Iowa, and stationed first at Oakland, then at Anita, where Florence Melinda was born, then at Macedonia, after which he was recalled to Oakland. At the close of his work here he retired from active work, and went onto a farm near Atlantic, Ia. Since 1889 he has been a trustee of the Kansas Wesleyan University at Salina, Kan.

Home, Atlantic, Ia.; business, clergyman.

*VI. MABEL GRACE BECKHART, first child of Hannah Jane Barker and Albert Denmon Beckhart.*

Is at home with her parents, Atlantic, Ia.

*VI. GEORGE NEWPORT BECKHART, second child of Hannah Jane Barker and Albert Denmon Beckhart, was married December 17, 1902, to Bess Ashley, who died April 6, 1904.*

Home, Atlantic, Ia.; business, insurance solicitor.

*VI. CHARLES ABBOTT BECKHART, third child of Hannah Jane Barker and Albert Denmon Beckhart, was married February 19, 1901, to Grace Herbert, who was born at Atlantic, Iowa, November 15, 1883.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARGERY ELLEN, born July 31, 1902.

LILLIAN GRACE, born June 21, 1903.

WILLIAM BRUCE, born June 21, 1904.

Home, Wiota, Ia.; business, agriculture.

*V. JOEL HOPKINS BARKER, second child of Abbott Barker and Melinda Hopkins, was married September 21, 1886, to Hettie F. Robinson, who was born March 15, 1862, and died October 24, 1887. Joel Hopkins Barker was married a second time, December 18, 1889, to Maud E. Robinson (sister of his first wife).*

CHILDREN:

BYRL ABBOTT, born June 5, 1892.

HELEN MARGARET, born June 8, 1897.

ERNEST CLYDE, born Aug. 1, 1900.

RUTH MELINDA, born May 8, 1903.

V. JOEL HOPKINS BARKER attended the Morris Normal School, Morris, Ill., 1878-79. He owns a farm of rich land near Mazon, Ill. He has been superintendent of the Wauponsie Grove and Mazon Congregational Sunday schools for fifteen years.

Home, Mazon, Ill.; business, agriculture, stock raising.

*III. JOHN HOPKINS, second child of Archibald and Elizabeth Poage Hopkins, was born in Rockingham County, Va., in 1805. (see p. 65 for alternate date of birth)*

After his marriage he went onto a farm near the old Red Oak church, where he lived and died. Each of his six sons was nearly or quite six feet tall, and each of them was made an elder in the Presbyterian church. Some one once said that "John Hopkins raised thirty-six feet of elder timber." He believed in educating his children, and each child, the daughters as well as the sons, was sent to the neighboring academy. They went on horseback across the hills, carrying all baggage in saddle-bags. Some of them were pretty homesick, but they improved their opportunities, as they have shown by their lives. Thomas left home early in the forties to attend the academy in South Salem, O., a distance of fifty miles. When the midwinter vacation came, he was so homesick that he made up his mind to go home. The roads were wretchedly muddy, and he arrived the evening of the second day, long after every one had gone to bed. He was nearly exhausted, and thoroughly chilled with the cold, but he was at home. Six of the children attended this school. There were two terms a year. In March of 1852 the last one bid a final farewell to Salem Academy. Robert and James both attended Hanover College, in Indiana. Robert did not finish the course, but James graduated. He then attended Lane Theological Seminary, Cincinnati, O., one year, and afterwards studied privately with Samuel Crothers, D.D., of Greenfield, O.

Archibald Hopkins, of Red Oak, O., remembers that when his father was somewhat advanced in years, he said, "I used to say 'Come, boys'; now I say 'Go, boys.'" He often quoted the words of Solomon, "The King himself is served by the field." He died at the ripe old age of eighty-five, and is buried with his kin in the churchyard at Red Oak, O.

*III. JOHN HOPKINS, second child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Poag, was married June 7, 1815, to Polly Gilliland, who was born February 3, 1797.*

**CHILDREN:**

ROBERT, born May 23, 1816; died July 4, 1851.

JAMES G., born Aug. 16, 1820; died June 29, 1851.

Polly Gilliland Hopkins died August 14, 1822, and is buried in the churchyard at Red Oak, O.

III. JOHN HOPKINS was married a second time October 28, 1824, to Nancy Mayes, who was born in South Carolina, December 27, 1788. She was the adopted daughter of her uncle, Colonel John Means. She died August 1, 1851, and is buried in the churchyard at Red Oak, O.

CHILDREN:

|                     |   |
|---------------------|---|
| WILLIAM WILLIAMSON, | born Sept. 26, 1825; died Sept. 26, 1880. |
| THOMAS MAYES,       | born Nov. 24, 1827; died May 17, 1901.    |
| JOHN MEANS,         | born May 9, 1830.                         |
| ARCHIBALD NEWTON,   | born May 9, 1830. } Twins.                |
| ELIZABETH JANE,     | born Mar. 18, 1832; died July 5, 1869.    |
| HARRIET ANN,        | born May 9, 1834.                         |

IV. ROBERT HOPKINS, first child of John Hopkins and Polly Gilliland, was married August 23, 1842, to Agnes C. Johnson.

CHILDREN:

|                  |   |
|------------------|---|
| MARY FRANCES,    | born Sept. 10, 1843.                    |
| WILLIAM JOHNSON, | born Nov. 6, 1845.                      |
| NANCY MAYES,     | born July 15, 1847; died Nov. 14, 1849. |
| SARAH JANE,      | born Mar. 23, 1849.                     |
| ANN KELLY,       | born May 15, 1851; died July 18, 1852.  |

After their marriage, Robert and Agnes Johnson Hopkins went as missionaries to the Dakota Indians. Robert had not completed his college course, but was licensed and ordained by the Presbytery, of which Dr. Riggs and Dr. Williamson were the leading members. When Robert and his wife went to their fields there were no railroads beyond Galena, Ill. They took a common road-wagon and a two-horse team and traveled with them to Fort Snelling. Passing that point on their way to Laque Parle, where Dr. Williamson was located, they met some hostile Chippewa Indians, one of whom leveled his gun on Robert, but the old flint-lock did not come to time and no damage was done. Another was more successful, and struck the little black mare Robert's father had given him, on the shoulder, incapacitating her for service. The company now walked in the blazing sun, with the temperature at a hundred degrees. Mrs. Hopkins did not recover from the effects of this walk for years. Robert Hopkins's work was the founding of a mission station on the Minnesota River, not far from where St. Peter now is. He and Mr. Alexander Huggins built homes for themselves and began their self-denying work. The Indians often went on hunting expeditions in mid-winter. Robert would take his tent and snow-

shoes and follow them, living with them, and eating the unwholesome food which they gave him. It would have given mortal offense had he returned any portion uneaten. He did so much hard work that the relatives fancied when he visited them that he was bent as a man accustomed to bear heavy burdens. When asked why he went on these trips with the Indians, he said, "If I did not, I would lose so much time from my life work, which is to carry the Gospel to the Dakotas." His mantle has fallen on three grandchildren, Harley S. Parker and Agnes and Clarissa Pond, who have all served in home mission fields. Robert and Agnes Hopkins worked seven years with the Dakota Indians, then returned to Ohio with four children, for a visit. One of the children died November 14, 1849, during this visit, and is buried at Red Oak. Robert Hopkins and his brother James were very dear to each other, and when the time came for Robert to return to his field of labor, each felt the sorrow of the parting very keenly. It was but a few months before James was taken sick, and after some days of suffering died, June 30, 1851. On the following Friday, July 4, 1851, Robert was drowned in the Minnesota River, on the bank of which his mission was stationed. Neither of the brothers knew that the other had left the earthly life until they met in their "Father's house."

IV. JAMES HOPKINS is buried in the old churchyard at Red Oak, Ohio.

IV. ROBERT HOPKINS'S body lies in a little cemetery near St. Peter, Minn., among other missionaries to the Dakotas and members of their families.

Agnes C. Johnson Hopkins was married a second time to Gideon H. Pond. Home, Bloomington, Minn. After the death of Robert Hopkins, Agnes C. Johnson Hopkins went to South Salem, O., where her baby, Ann Kelly, died. Gideon H. Pond was also a missionary to the Indians. His wife had died and left him six children to care for. He persuaded Mrs. Hopkins, with her three children, to go back with him to the Dakotas as his wife.

*V. MARY FRANCES HOPKINS, first child of Robert Hopkins and Agnes C. Johnson, was married July 28, 1864, to Edward R. Pond, son of Gideon H. Pond.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                   |           |                               |
|-------------------|-----------|-------------------------------|
| AGNES POAGE,      | born May  | 19, 1865.                     |
| GEORGE JUDSON,    | born Aug. | 6, 1867; died Jan. 16, 1900.  |
| FANNY WILSON,     | born Aug. | 26, 1869.                     |
| SARAH CLARISSA,   | born Oct. | 12, 1871.                     |
| JEANNETTE HINE,   | born June | 25, 1873.                     |
| EDWARD ROBERT,    | born May  | 6, 1876.                      |
| ARCHIE HOPKINS,   | born May  | 23, 1879; died June 28, 1879. |
| HAROLD HOLLISTER, | born Dec. | 3, 1881.                      |

Home, Bloomington, Minn.; business, agriculture.

*VI. AGNES POAGE POND, first child of Mary Frances Hopkins and Edward R. Pond.*

Is a matron in the Presbyterian Mission School at Good Will, So. Dak.

*VI. GEORGE JUDSON POND, second child of Mary Frances Hopkins and Edward R. Pond, died at twenty-three, and is buried at Bloomington, Minn.*

*VI. FANNY WILSON POND, third child of Mary Frances Hopkins and Edward R. Pond, was married October 5, 1898, to Thomas C. Williamson.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARGARET OLIVE, born July 13, 1899.

Home, Greenwood, So. Dak.; business, bookkeeper.

*VI. SARAH CLARISSA POND, fourth child of Mary Frances Hopkins and Edward R. Pond.*

Has been assistant matron at Good Will, So. Dak., for three years.

She is now at home in Bloomington, Minn.

*VI. JEANNETTE HINE, VI. EDWARD ROBERT, and VI. HAROLD HOLLISTER, the fifth, sixth and eighth children of Mary Frances Hopkins and Edward R. Pond.*

Are at home, Bloomington, Minn.

*VI. ARCHIE HOPKINS POND, the seventh child of Mary Frances Hopkins and Edward R. Pond, died a baby, and is buried at Bloomington, Minn.*

*V. WILLIAM JOHNSON HOPKINS, second child of Robert Hopkins and Agnes C. Johnson, was married September 5, 1870, to Charlotte Harrison, who was born at Wolf Island, Can., July, 1849.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                          |                     |
|--------------------------|---------------------|
| ANNIE,                   | born Jan. 22, 1872. |
| MERLE ROBERT,            | born May 3, 1874.   |
| LEIGH HARRISON,          | born Mar. 25, 1876. |
| JOSEPH IRWIN,            | born Aug. 11, 1878. |
| CHARLOTTE,               | born Dec. 9, 1880.  |
| MARK LUMAN,              | born Oct. 6, 1883.  |
| RACHEL FRANCES,          | born July 29, 1887. |
| WILLIAM JOHNSON,         | born June 10, 1890. |
| Home, Bloomington, Minn. |                     |

*VI. ANNIE HOPKINS, first child of William Johnson Hopkins and Charlotte Harrison, is a dentist.*

Home, St. Louis, Mo.

*VI. MERLE ROBERT HOPKINS, second child of William Johnson Hopkins and Charlotte Harrison, was married May 20, 1902, to O. M. Pond.*

Home, Elkton, S. D.; business, dentist.

*VI. LEIGH HARRISON HOPKINS, third child of William Johnson Hopkins and Charlotte Harrison, is a locomotive fireman.*

Home, Huron, S. D.

*VI. JOSEPH IRWIN HOPKINS, fourth child of William Johnson Hopkins and Charlotte Harrison.*

Is a student at the University of Minnesota.

Home, Bloomington, Minn.

*VI. CHARLOTTE HOPKINS, fifth child of William Johnson Hopkins and Charlotte Harrison.*

Is a music teacher, residing in Esterline, S. D.

*VI. MARK LUMAN, VI. RACHEL FRANCES, and VI. WILLIAM JOHNSON, the sixth, seventh, and eighth children of William Johnson Hopkins and Charlotte Harrison.*

Are in their home, Bloomington, Minn.

*V. NANCY MAYES HOPKINS and ANN KELLY HOPKINS, the third and fifth children of Agnes C. Johnson and Robert Hopkins, died when little children.*

*V. SARAH JANE HOPKINS, fourth child of Robert Hopkins and Agnes C. Johnson, was married July 2, 1872, to Harleigh S. Parker.*

CHILDREN:

|   |  |
|---|--|
| OWEN ROBERT,                                    | born June 12, 1873.                    |
| HARLEIGH SAGE,                                  | born June 14, 1875.                    |
| GUY CLEMENT,                                    | born Feb. 16, 1878.                    |
| FRANK GILBERT,                                  | born Nov. 2, 1879; died Jan. 10, 1882. |
| MABEL MARCELLA,                                 | born Dec. 11, 1881.                    |
| LUCINDA AGNES,                                  | born Dec. 8, 1883.                     |
| RALPH SETH,                                     | born Feb. 7, 1886.                     |
| JOHN PAUL,                                      | born Feb. 20, 1888.                    |
| SARAH FRANCES,                                  | born Mar. 10, 1890.                    |
| ELIZABETH HOPKINS,                              | born Aug. 4, 1894.                     |
| Home, Bloomington, Minn.; business, millwright. |  |

*VI. OWEN ROBERT PARKER, first child of Sarah Jane Hopkins and Harleigh S. Parker, married in 1901, Myrtle Drew of Newton, Iowa.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT MORRIS, born May 22, 1902.

Home, Minneapolis, Minn.; business, employed in a clothing house.

*VI. HARLEIGH SAGE PARKER, second child of Sarah Jane Hopkins and Harleigh S. Parker, was married in 1900 to Elizabeth Chambers.*

Home, Flambeau, Wis.; business, agriculture.

*VI. GUY CLEMENT PARKER, third child of Sarah Jane Hopkins and Harleigh S. Parker.*

Is a teacher.

Home, Bloomington, Minn.

*VI. FRANK GILBERT PARKER, fourth child of Sarah Jane Hopkins and Harleigh S. Parker, died a baby.*

*VI. MABEL MARCELLA PARKER, fifth child of Sarah Jane Hopkins and Harleigh S. Parker.*

Graduated from the high school in June, 1903, and is now a teacher.

The rest of the children are at home, attending the schools at Bloomington, Minn.

*IV. JAMES G. HOPKINS, second child of John Hopkins and Polly Gilliland, was married October 22, 1846, to Ann Kelly.*

CHILDREN:

MARY KELLY, born Sept. 3, 1847; died June 12, 1851.

AGNES JOHNSON, born April 5, 1850; died Nov. 20, 1851.

Mrs. Ann Kelley Hopkins was married a second time to James McJ. Gillespie.

IV. JAMES G. HOPKINS graduated from Hanover College, Ind. He afterwards studied at Lane Seminary, Cincinnati, O., and then studied privately with Samuel Crothers, D.D., at Greenfield, O. He was pastor for five years of the Presbyterian Church at Washington Court House, O. He died in his father's house June 29, 1851. One of his children had died only a few days before this, and the other died only a few months after. All are buried in the old churchyard at Red Oak, O.

*IV. WILLIAM WILLIAMSON HOPKINS, third child of John Hopkins and first child of Nancy Mayes, was married April 3, 1851, to Mary Ann Shields, who was born March 14, 1830, and died April 20, 1892.*

CHILDREN:

|                  |   |
|------------------|---|
| STUART NEVIN,    | born Sept 27, 1852.                     |
| JOHN THOMAS,     | born May 2, 1855.                       |
| WILLIAM M.,      | born Feb. 16, 1858.                     |
| CORNELIA JANE,   | born Sept. 11, 1862; died Dec. 8, 1862. |
| ARCHIBALD ELMER, | born June 12, 1864.                     |
| LUTHER SHIELDS,  | born Jan. 17, 1866.                     |

*IV. WILLIAM WILLIAMSON HOPKINS lived in Brown County, O., until 1870, then removed to Van Buren, and later to Jefferson County, Ia. He died in Jefferson County, in 1879, and is buried at Fairfield, Ia.*

*V. STUART NEVIN HOPKINS, first child of William Williamson Hopkins and Mary Ann Shields, was married November 8, 1885, to Kate Doyle, who was born December 9, 1858.*

CHILDREN:

|         |                    |
|---------|--------------------|
| EARL,   | born Dec. 8, 1886. |
| MURIEL, | born June 5, 1888. |

*V. STUART NEVIN HOPKINS is a graduate of the State Normal School at Kirkville, Mo. He is superintendent of public instruction, and ex officio auditor of Oklahoma.*

Home, Guthrie, Okla.

*V. JOHN THOMAS HOPKINS, second child of William Williamson Hopkins and Mary Ann Shields, was married May 15, 1884, to May Irene Hymer, who was born May 17, 1860.*

CHILDREN:

|                 |                     |
|-----------------|---------------------|
| MARIE ALICE,    | born Apr. 7, 1885.  |
| CHARLES HAROLD, | born Dec. 15, 1887. |
| JOHN JAY,       | born Oct. 15, 1893. |
| ROBERT JAMES,   | born July 27, 1895. |
| HELEN LOUISE,   | born July 8, 1897.  |

*V. JOHN THOMAS HOPKINS is a graduate of the classical course of Parson's College, Fairfield, Ia., Class of 1881, and of McCormick Seminary, Chicago, Ill., Class of 1884. He was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Iowa, April, 1884, and ordained by the Presbytery of Kear-*

ney, October, 1886. He is now pastor of the Presbyterian church at Indianola, Ia.

*VI. MARIE ALICE HOPKINS, first child of John Thomas Hopkins and May Irene Hymer.*

Graduated from the classical course at the high school of Indianola, Ia., in May, 1902, and entered the Simpson M. E. College, Indianola, Ia., in September of the same year.

The other children are attending the public schools at Indianola, Ia.

*V. WILLIAM M. HOPKINS, third child of William Williamson Hopkins and Mary Ann Shields.*

Left home at the age of twenty, and has not been heard from since.

*V. CORNELIA JANE HOPKINS, fourth child of William Williamson Hopkins and Mary Ann Shields, died a baby, and is buried at Red Oak Cemetery, Brown County, Ohio.*

*V. ARCHIBALD ELMER HOPKINS, fifth child of William Williamson Hopkins and Mary Ann Shields, was married June 2, 1887, to Luella Belle Simmons, who was born October 17, 1864.*

**CHILDREN:**

EDITH MARIE, born May 10, 1888.

HARRY EUGENE, born May 28, 1889.

MARK ARCHIBALD, born Feb. 28, 1891.

EARL EDWIN, born Mar. 18, 1893.

EDNA BERNICE, born July 22, 1900.

V. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS is a mechanical engineer. He studied at Parsons College, Fairfield, Ia. The older children attend the public schools of Dixon.

Home, Dixon, Ill.

*V. LUTHER SHIELDS HOPKINS, sixth child of William Williamson Hopkins and Mary Ann Shields, was married September 17, 1896, to Cora May Briggs.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM BRIGGS, born Apr. 1, 1898.

MARION, born Sept. 4, 1899.

ROBERT SHIELDS, born Apr. 11, 1901.

Home, Dubuque, Ia.; business, jeweler.

IV. THOMAS MAYES HOPKINS, fourth child of John Hopkins and second child of Nancy Mayes, was married May 12, 1851, to Cornelia Lewis, who was born September 17, 1837, and died January 8, 1860.

IV. THOMAS MAYES HOPKINS was married a second time, February 28, 1861, to Louise Morgan, who was born October 14, 1833, in Westfield, Chataqua County, N. Y.

CILDREN:

|                    |  |
|--------------------|--|
| JAMES GILLILAND,   | born Dec. 2, 1861.                           |
| CAROLINE DIXON,    | born Nov. 26, 1863.                          |
| EDWIN KIRKWOOD,    | born Mar. 19, 1866.                          |
| ADDISON ALEXANDER, | born Apr. 17, 1868. <i>Died Oct 19, 1941</i> |
| THOMAS MAYES,      | born Mar. 24, 1871. <i>Died Nov 19 1940</i>  |
| LOUISE MORGAN,     | born June 1, 1873.                           |
| WILBUR LEWIS,      | born Oct. 1, 1875.                           |

IV. THOMAS MAYES HOPKINS, son of John and Nancy Mayes Hopkins, was born November 24, 1827, at Red Oak, Brown County, O. He made a public confession of his faith in Christ in the Presbyterian church at Red Oak at the age of fifteen. His preparatory studies were pursued in the South Salem Academy, Ross County, O., and he graduated from Hanover College in 1852. As was often the custom in those times, he studied theology privately for a year with Rev. Samuel Crothers, D.D., of Greenfield, O., the Rev. Hugh Fullerton, of South Salem, O., and the Rev. G. P. Vandyke, of Red Oak, O. He entered the theological seminary at Princeton in 1853, where he graduated in 1855. He was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Chillicothe, Ohio, June 6, 1855, and ordained by the Presbytery of Miami, Ohio, May 13, 1856, being at the same time installed pastor of the church at Pleasant Valley, O., which he had been serving since his graduation. In 1859 he became pastor at Bloomington, Ind., where he remained for ten years.

He was pastor at Piqua, O., 1869-1876, where, aside from his pastoral work, he was active in the temperance movement, which was at that time agitating the state of Ohio. The excitement was so high that he was at one time "egged." He was instrumental in starting a newspaper for the advancement of temperance principles and politics. He was pastor at Xenia, O., 1876-80, and in the Third Church, Cincinnati, O., 1884-1886. In 1886 he removed to Denver, Colo., and served as pastor of the Capital Avenue Church until 1891, when he resigned to accept the presidency of Westminster University. He took a leading part in the organization

of this university and the securing of funds to build the structure at Westminster Heights, north of Denver; but the panic of 1893 occurred just when his plans appeared ready for fruition, and the project was suspended. During the present year (1903) efforts have been made to revive the work, and it is hoped that the institution may open its doors to pupils in September of 1904.

In 1895 Dr. Hopkins organized the York Street Presbyterian Church of Denver, Colo. For two years he preached in a tent and raised the money to pay for the lots. Then the little chapel was put up, and the congregation is now a thriving one. One of the officers of the church remarked to him not three hours before the fatal stroke came, "Doctor, that church will be a monument to you long after the rest of us are laid under the sod."

He was stricken with apoplexy while engaged in watering the lawn of the church, a labor of love on his part. This was on May 10, 1901, and he died with all his family about him at midnight, May 17, 1901. He was buried in the Fairmount Cemetery, Denver, Colo.

He received the honorary degree of D. D. from Hanover College in 1885. He was commissioner to the General Assembly at Philadelphia in 1861, when the Southern church seceded, also at Cleveland in 1875, and at Philadelphia in 1888, which was the one hundredth anniversary of the organization of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church in America. He was an earnest and forceful preacher and fruitful pastor, and was greatly beloved by those among whom he labored. He took special interest in practical works of reform, even to the extent of accepting political duties, which are sometimes denied to ministers.

*V. JAMES GILLILAND HOPKINS, first child of Thomas Mayes Hopkins and Louise Morgan, is a graduate of Gross Medical College, Denver, Colo. He is not married.*

Home, Pueblo, Colo.; business physician.

*V. CAROLINE DIXON HOPKINS, second child of Thomas Mayes Hopkins and Louise Morgan.*

Graduated from Cooper Academy, Dayton, O., class of 1885. She is a teacher in West Denver High School.

*V. EDWIN KIRKWOOD HOPKINS, third child of Thomas Mayes Hopkins and Louise Morgan, was married March 25, 1896, to Alba Leeper, who was born November 19, 1871.*

CHILDREN:

HAROLD DUNBAR, born Dec. 25, 1896.

ALBA KIRKWOOD, born Mar. 26, 1898.

CARL MORGAN, born Sept. 22, 1901.

Home, Idaho Springs, Colo.; business, mining interests.

*V. ADDISON ALEXANDER HOPKINS, fourth child of Thomas Mayes Hopkins and Louise Morgan, was married November 29, 1900, to Nellie B. Parker.*

CHILDREN:

HELEN ELIZABETH, born Jan. 22, 1902.

Home, Pueblo, Colo.; business, law.

V. ADDISON ALEXANDER HOPKINS graduated from Lake Forest College, Lake Forest, Ill., Class of 1893.

*V. THOMAS MAYES HOPKINS, fifth child of Thomas Mayes Hopkins and Louise Morgan.*

Graduated from the Denver High School class of 1892. He studied at Lake Forest University and at Denver University, graduating from the medical department of Denver University, Class of 1901.

Home, Denver, Colo.

*V. LOUISE MORGAN HOPKINS, sixth child of Thomas Mayes Hopkins and Louise Morgan.*

Is a graduate of the preparatory department of Denver University. She studied at Lake Forest, Ill., from 1892 to 1893. She is a teacher in the ward schools of Denver, Colo.

*V. WILBUR LEWIS HOPKINS, seventh child of Thomas Mayes Hopkins and Louise Morgan.*

Is in Denver, Colo.

*IV. JOHN MEANS HOPKINS, fifth child of John Hopkins and third child of Nancy Mayes, was married December 18, 1856, to Lizzie Kinkaid, who was born May 15, 1831.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM ARCHIBALD, born June 12, 1865; died Oct. 14, 1899.

ELIZABETH MARY, born Apr. 13, 1868.

Lizzie Kinkaid Hopkins died April 21, 1868.

*IV. JOHN MEANS HOPKINS was married a second time, October 13, 1870, to Almira McKibben, who was born April 2, 1836.*

CHILDREN:

WALTER SCOTT, born Apr. 10, 1874.

Home, Mattoon, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*V. WILLIAM ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, first child of John Means Hopkins and Lizzie Kinkaid, was married December 28, 1887, to Harriet Newell Martin, who was born August 26, 1867.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM HENRY, born June 29, 1889.

CHARLES EARLE, born Sept. 27, 1892.

Home, Mattoon, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*V. ELIZABETH HOPKINS, second child of John Means Hopkins and Lizzie Kinkaid.*

Lives at her father's home, Mattoon, Ill., "a comfort to all."

*V. WALTER SCOTT HOPKINS, third child of John Means Hopkins and first child of Almira McKibben, was married January 1, 1900, to Nellie Decker Millar, who was born February 27, 1877.*

CHILDREN:

HELEN MILLAR, born Oct. 20, 1900.

PAULINE MCKIBBEN, born Dec. 17, 1904.

Home, Mt. Carmel, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*V. ARCHIBALD NEWTON HOPKINS, sixth child of John Hopkins and Polly Gilliland, was married November 26, 1874, to Harriet Martin, who was born May, 1832.*

Home, Red Oak, O.; business, agriculture.

*V. ELIZABETH JANE HOPKINS, seventh child of John Hopkins and fifth child of Nancy Mayes, was married November 2, 1854, to William A. Gilliland, who was born April 20, 1829.*

CHILDREN:

FRANK, born Sept. 4, 1855.

HARRIET.

ANNA MARY.

LIZZIE, born Jan. 20, 1861; died a baby.

ELIZABETH NORA.

JAMES HOPKINS, born July 4, 1863.

JEANETTE.

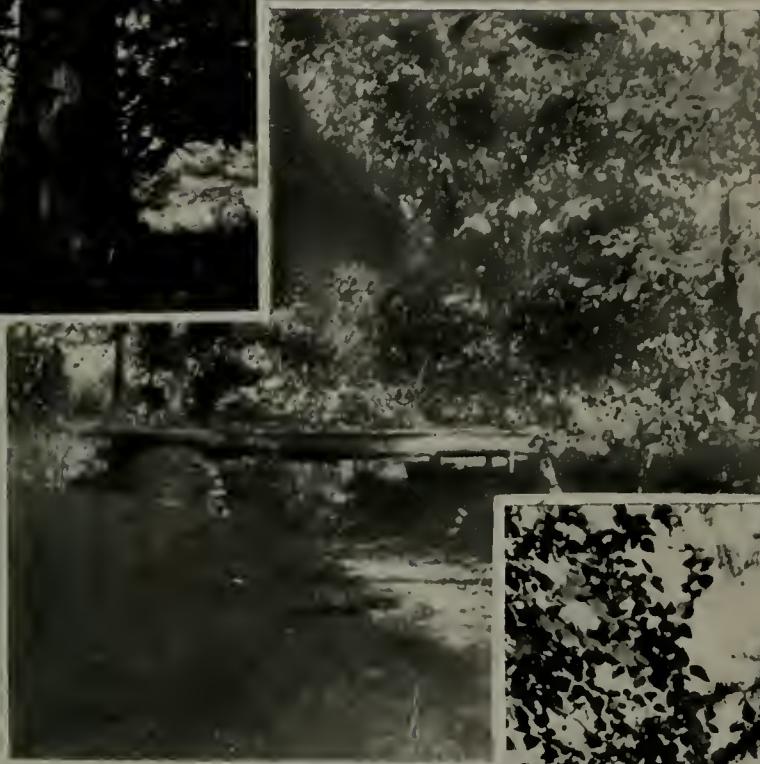
ALTHEA.

William A. Gilliland was married a second time, August 4, 1870, to V. Harriet Ann Hopkins, eighth child of John Hopkins, and sixth child of Nancy Mayes, a sister of his first wife.

Home, on one of the beautiful hills of Red Oak, O., not far from the old church. The daughters Harriet and Althea with Mr. and Mrs. Gilliland, make the spacious old home a restful spot to the wanderers who come their way. Books and papers testify to their love for literature, and their contact with the world by travel make them interesting companions.

The daughters of Elizabeth Hopkins and W. A. Gilliland had each a year's schooling at "The Western," at Oxford, Ohio. Later Lizzie studied at Lebanon, O., and Jeanette and Althea at Hanover College, Ind. James also studied at Lebanon, O., and was for a while in business in Minneapolis, Minn. After a severe illness there he returned to Ohio, and for four years conducted a shoe store in Ripley. In 1898 he went to Chicago.

As a family the Gillilands are simple in their tastes, fond of books and music. The married members are devoted to the care of their households and families.



OLD BEECH TREE NEAR RED OAK CHURCH, 21 FT. 6 IN. IN CIRCUMFERENCE.

FOOT-BRIDGE NEAR OLD RED OAK (OHIO) CHURCH.

RED OAK CHURCH, FROM WILLIAM GILLILAND'S.



*VI. FRANK GILLILAND, first child of Elizabeth Jane Hopkins and William A. Gilliland, was married February 13, 1879, to Mary Kirkpatrick, who was born April 17, 1856.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES ARCHIBALD, born Dec. 26, 1882.

CHARLES ALBERT, born Jan. 31, 1884.

WILBUR LEO, born Sept. 7, 1886.

EARNEST, born July 5, 1890.

LAURA CHRISTINE, born Oct. 19, 1896.

Home, Red Oak, O.; business, agriculture.

Frank Gilliland is an elder in the old Red Oak church.

*VI. HARRIET GILLILAND, second child of Elizabeth Jane Hopkins and William A. Gilliland.*

Studied at "The Western," Oxford, O. She has traveled, and is a student of nature, people, and books. She is in the old home at Red Oak, O.

*VI. ANNA MARY GILLILAND, third child of Elizabeth Jane Hopkins and William A. Gilliland, was married April 18, 1882, to Steward Kincaid, who was born October 28, 1858.*

**CHILDREN:**

IRENE, born Nov. 30, 1887.

WILLIAM WALTER, born Oct. 27, 1889.

Home, Russelville, O.

Stewart Kincaid is an elder in the Russelville church.

*VI. LIZZIE GILLILAND, fourth child of Elizabeth Jane Hopkins and William A. Gilliland, died a baby, and is buried at Red Oak, Ohio.*

*VI. ELIZABETH NORA GILLILAND, fifth child of Elizabeth Jane Hopkins and William A. Gilliland, was married July 25, 1886, to Dr. S. L. McKreight.*

**CHILDREN:**

ALTHEA, born Jan. 24, 1892; died Apr. 5, 1897.

MARION, born Feb. 20, 1896.

Home, 311 Wesley Avenue, Oak Park, Ill.; business, physician.

Dr. S. L. McKreight is an elder at Oak Park, Ill.

*VI. JAMES HOPKINS GILLILAND, sixth child of Elizabeth Jane Hopkins and William A. Gilliland, is unmarried.*

And is in Chicago, Ill., with Swift & Stroker, real estate agents.

*VI. JEANETTE GILLILAND, seventh child of Elizabeth Jane Hopkins and William A. Gilliland, was married October 3, 1889, to Chambers Baird.*

**CHILDREN:**

HAROLD CHAMBERS, born Dec. 25, 1890.

FLORENCE JEANETTE, born Mar. 5, 1896.

Home, Ripley, O.; business, law.

*VI. ALTHEA GILLILAND, eighth child of Elizabeth Jane Hopkins and William A. Gilliland.*

Studied at "The Western," Oxford, O. She greatly enjoys everything progressive and literary, and is an important factor in the good times in her father's house at Red Oak, O.

*V. HARRIET ANN HOPKINS, eighth child of John Hopkins and sixth child of Nancy Mayes, was married August 5, 1870, to William A. Gilliland.*

She was a sister of Elizabeth Ann Hopkins, Mr. Gilliland's first wife. Mr. Gilliland studied medicine, but never practiced.

Home, Red Oak, O.

*III. JANE HOPKINS, third child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Poag, was married in 1806 to John Hopkins Pogue (cousin of John Crawford Pogue). He was born March 15, 1783, in Bath County, Va., and died in 1876.*

CHILDREN:

|                    |  |
|--------------------|--|
| SILAS,             | born Nov. 11, 1808; died Feb. 1, 1893.   |
| ELIZABETH,         | born Nov. 21, 1809.                      |
| MARY ISABELLA,     | born Jan. 5, 1811; died Dec. 1, 1891.    |
| ROBERT ELNATHAN,   | born June 14, 1812.                      |
| ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, | born Dec. 17, 1813; died Nov. 14, 1900.  |
| SARAH AMANDA,      | born Nov. 3, 1815; died Nov. 13, 1867.   |
| HANNAH SOPHIA,     | born Apr. 9, 1817.                       |
| WILLIAM ALFRED,    | born Mar. 8, 1819.                       |
| CYNTHIA ANN,       | born Dec. 29, 1820.                      |
| SAMUEL,            | born Apr. 19, 1822; died in infancy.     |
| HARRIET JANE,      | born Oct. 12, 1823; died Sept. 18, 1895. |
| MARGARET,          | born June 1, 1825; died Apr. 26, 1894.   |
| SAMUEL McYOUEL,    | born June 2, 1827.                       |

After the marriage of John Hopkins Pogue and Jane Hopkins they must have lived for a time in Kentucky, as Silas was born in Kentucky, in 1808.

Mrs. Hannah Sophia Pogue Youel writes, "My Grandmother Hopkins's given name was Elizabeth, Grandmother Pogue's name was Mary, and her husband was designated as Colonel Robert Pogue, Greenup County, Ky. The wife of General Robert Pogue, of Mason County, was Jane, and Hannah Shanklin was her sister. They all had the name of being grand women. I knew my Grandmother Mary Hopkins Pogue and Aunt Jane Pogue. They were both good and smart, and Aunt Hannah Shanklin was extolled by the whole kin. I have heard Aunt Mary Pogue and mother talk about Aunt Ruth Hopkins and Uncle and Aunt Hinton, but where they come in I do not know." Mrs. Youel says John Hopkins Pogue was born in Bath County, Va. He was a brother of George Pogue, of Ripley, O. He died in Montgomery County, Ind.

Home, Crawfordsville, Ind.; business, agriculture.

*IV. SILAS POGUE, first child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, was married November 8, 1833, to Elizabeth Crawford, who was born August 11, 1810, and died September 11, 1890.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM CRAWFORD, born Dec. 10, 1834.

JOHN HOPKINS, born Aug. 1, 1836.

MARGARET J., born Jan. 2, 1840; died Aug. 2, 1857.

REBECCA ANN, born Jan. 12, 1848; died Dec. 13, 1900.

Home, Mace, Montgomery County, Ind.

*V. WILLIAM CRAWFORD POGUE, first child of Silas Pogue and Elizabeth Crawford, was married June 14, 1865, to Mary A. Crawford, who was born March 27, 1845, at Knoxville, Ill.*

CHILDREN:

JOHN CRAWFORD, born Mar. 28, 1866; died Feb., 1868.

EDNA POGUE, born Sept. 29, 1868.

Mary A. Crawford Pogue died August, 1896.

Home, Northville, Tenn.; business, gardener and beekeeper.

*V. JOHN HOPKINS POGUE, second child of Silas Pogue and Elizabeth Crawford, was married June 6, 1865, to Mary Peterson, who was born June 6, 1841.*

CHILDREN:

EDMUND O., born May 13, 1866.

CHARLES M., born May 27, 1868.

LOUISA, born Apr. 6, 1875.

Home, Mace, Ind.; business, agriculture.

*V. JOHN HOPKINS POGUE served in the Civil War, Company B, 10th Reg. Indiana Volunteers.*

*VI. EDMUND O. POGUE, first child, and CHARLES M. POGUE, second child of John Hopkins Pogue and Mary Peterson, are with their father.*

Home, Mace, Ind.; business, agriculture.

*VI. LOUISA POGUE, third child of John Hopkins Pogue and Mary Peterson, was married April 3, 1895, to Alvin I. Stout.*

**CHILDREN:**

KENNETH POGUE, born Dec. 8, 1900.

WALLACE I., born Sept. 23, 1902.

Home, Crawfordsville, Ind.

*V. MARGARET J. POGUE, third child of Silas Pogue and Elizabeth Crawford, died when seventeen years of age.*

*V. REBECCA ANN POGUE, fourth child of Silas Pogue and Elizabeth Crawford, was married to John Wilson Hogsett, who was born November 8, 1835.*

**CHILDREN:**

ADA MAY, born Oct. 28, 1869.

CASPER WILSON, born Nov. 20, 1870.

DAISY EDITH, born Feb. 15, 1872.

SHERMAN, born May 9, 1873.

Home, Brownell, Kan.; business, physician.

V. REBECCA ANN POGUE died December 13, 1899, and is buried in the Brownell cemetery.

*VI. ADA MAY HOGSETT, first child of Rebecca Ann Pogue and John Wilson Hogsett, married —— McCandless.*

Home, Sterling, Kan.

*VI. CASPER WILSON HOGSETT, second child of Rebecca Ann Pogue and John Wilson Hogsett, is married.*

And lives at Brownell, Kan.

*VI. DAISY EDITH HOGSETT, third child of Rebecca Ann Pogue and John Wilson Hogsett, married —— Dillon.*

Home, Sterling, Kan.

*VI. SHERMAN HOGSETT, fourth child of Rebecca Ann Pogue and John Wilson Hogsett, is unmarried.*

Home, Brownell, Kan.

*IV. ELIZABETH POGUE, second child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, married ——— Boyd.*

**CHILDREN:**

ELIZABETH, who married Alexander Garvin.  
Lives at St. Charles, Mo.

*IV. MARY ISABELLA POGUE, third child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, was married November 25, 1830, to James Cuthbert Scott, who was born in Virginia, November 25, 1806.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                     |   |
|---------------------|---|
| CUTHBERT ALEXANDER, | born Oct. 19, 1831.                     |
| JOHN THOMAS,        | born Apr. 16, 1833.                     |
| JAMES SAMUEL,       | born May 28, 1834.                      |
| FRANCES JANE,       | born Jan. 26, 1836.                     |
| ELIZABETH ANN,      | born Oct. 7, 1837; died Sept. 29, 1838. |
| SARAH AMANDA,       | born Aug. 10, 1839; died Aug. 16, 1866. |
| ROBERT WILLIAM,     | born Mar. 4, 1840.                      |
| CHARLES WAUGH,      | born Sept. 29, 1842; died Nov. 6, 1850. |
| HARRIET SOPHIA,     | born Mar. 29, 1845.                     |
| HENRY HOPKINS,      | born May 7, 1847.                       |

James Cuthbert Scott was a physician of no small ability. After his marriage he moved to Indiana. He died at New Orleans of cholera, May 25, 1849. It is rather a notable fact that he was born, married, and died on the 25th of the month.

**IV. MARY ISABELLA POGUE SCOTT** was born in Kentucky; she died and was buried at Laporte, Ind.

*V. CUTHBERT ALEXANDER SCOTT, first child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, was married at Rob Roy, Ind., October 9, 1852, to Martha Robb, who was born December 8, 1834.*

**CHILDREN:**

EVA, born Dec. 8, 1853.  
Home, 1019 Sixth Avenue, Council Bluffs, Ia.

**V. CUTHBERT ALEXANDER SCOTT** enlisted in the First Nebraska, Company F, as first lieutenant, and was afterwards promoted to captain. He resigned in June, 1861, and afterwards raised Company B,

35th Missouri, at St. Joseph, Mo. He was one of the staff officers of General Totten, and near the close of the war was honorably discharged, after which he went into the hardware business at Golden, Colo., where he died, July 5, 1881, and is buried.

*VI. EVA SCOTT, child of Cuthbert Alexander Scott and Martha Robb, was married, June 24, 1884, to Frederick William Lyon, who was born January 19, 1853.*

VI. EVA SCOTT LYON is a director of one of the public school kindergartens.

Home, 1019 Sixth Avenue, Council Bluffs, Ia.; business, freight clerk, Union Pacific Transfer Station.

*V. JOHN THOMAS SCOTT, second child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, was married about 1850, to Amanda Craig of Warrensburg, Mo.*

CHILDREN:

CRAIG.

KATIE, died in infancy.

V. JOHN THOMAS SCOTT was born in Indiana, and died near Clarinda, Ia., May 8, 1863.

*VI. CRAIG SCOTT, first child of John Thomas Scott and Amanda Craig, unreported.*

*VI. KATIE SCOTT, second child of John Thomas Scott and Amanda Craig, died in infancy.*

*V. JAMES SAMUEL SCOTT, third child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, was married to Nancy Nixon.*

CHILDREN:

ALBERT HENRY, born 1856.

ROBERT MILTON, born 1857.

FLORENCE, born Sept. 5, 1859; died Apr., 1902.

EDA.

FRANK.

Home, West Jordan, Utah.

V. JAMES S. SCOTT was instrumental in pushing the Union Pacific R. R. on the plains, and many of the incidents and dangers he encountered should be matter for history.

VI. ALBERT HENRY SCOTT, first child of James Samuel Scott and Nancy Nixon, was born at Clarinda, Iowa. Home, 3246 Curtice Street, Denver, Colo.; business, railroad engineer.

VI. ROBERT MILTON SCOTT, second child of James Samuel Scott and Nancy Nixon.

Was an engineer, and was fatally injured when about twenty-one.

VI. FLORENCE SCOTT, third child of James Samuel Scott and Nancy Nixon, was married to Martin York.

CHILDREN:

ALICE.

Home, Denver, Colo.; business, baggage master.

VI. FLORENCE SCOTT YORK died at Springfield, Utah, April, 1902.

VII. ALICE YORK, child of Florence Scott and Martin York.

Lives with her aunt at Clinton, O.

VI. EDA SCOTT, fourth child of James Samuel Scott and Nancy Nixon, was married to C. I. Benford.

Home, 511 Seventh Avenue, Clinton, Ia.; business, secretary Fish Wagon Co.

VI. FRANK SCOTT, fifth child of James Samuel Scott and Nancy Nixon, is unmarried.

Home, Duluth, Minn.

*V. FRANCES JANE SCOTT, fourth child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, was married to Captain G. W. Tool.*

**CHILDREN:**

FLORA SCOTT, born Dec. 10, 1866.  
GEORGE SCOTT, born Jan. 9, 1869.  
MARY MCKINNEY, born Mar. 17, 1871.  
HATTIE SCOTT, born Apr. 7, 1874.  
Home, Napa, Napa Valley, Cal.

*V. FRANCES JANE SCOTT began teaching when fourteen years old. She taught and went to school until she had attained several degrees at Cornell College, Mt. Vernon, Ia.*

*VI. FLORA SCOTT TOOL, first child of Frances Jane Scott and G. W. Tool, was married to Willey Dudley.*

**CHILDREN:**

WARREN, born 1891.  
HAROLD, born 1895.

Willey Dudley is a Methodist minister located at Shenandoah, Ia. He is a lecturer at Chautauqua Associations.

*VI. FLORA SCOTT TOOL DUDLEY* is an enthusiastic worker in missionary lines. It is said that nature reasserted herself and gave to this woman the beautiful Hopkins's red hair—abundant, long, glossy, and smooth, just like her great-grandmother's (Jane Hopkins), and not another red head in two generations in this branch of the family.

*VI. GEORGE SCOTT TOOL, second child of Frances Jane Scott and G. W. Tool, is unmarried.*

*VI. MARY MCKINNEY TOOL, third child of Frances Jane Scott and G. W. Tool, married Albert Keplinger.*

Home, South Auburn; business, harness.

*VI. HATTIE SCOTT TOOL, fourth child of Frances Jane Scott and G. W. Tool, married to Charles Hood.*

Home, 212 N. 8th Street, Council Bluffs, Ia.

*V. ELIZABETH ANN SCOTT, fifth child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, died a year old.*

*V. SARAH AMANDA SCOTT, sixth child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, was married November, 1863, to John Fullinwider.*

CHILDREN:

HARRY CLAYTON, born June 12, 1865.  
Home, Cedar Rapids, Ia.

*VII. HARRY CLAYTON FULLINWIDER, child of Sarah Amanda Scott and John Fullinwider, married Ruby Chew.*

*V. ROBERT WILLIAM SCOTT, seventh child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, is unmarried.*

He is a mine prospector.  
Home, 512 E. Case Avenue, Cripple Creek, Colo.

*V. CHARLES WAUGH SCOTT, eighth child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, died when eight years old.*

*V. HARRIET SOPHIA SCOTT, ninth child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, was married November 14, 1865, to William A. Thompson.*

CHILDREN:

|                  |   |
|------------------|---|
| WENDELL T.,      | born Apr. 23, 1867.                     |
| SAMUEL GRIFFIN,  | born Oct. 8, 1869.                      |
| MARY LUCILE,     | born Apr. 7, 1871.                      |
| WILL SCOTT,      | born Feb. 3, 1874.                      |
| FULTON CUTHBERT, | born Nov. 17, 1876.                     |
| BRUCE PIGOT,     | born Sept. 13, 1880; died July 2, 1899. |

William A. Thompson enlisted in Company D, Eighth Iowa Infantry Volunteers; was a non-commissioned officer and a prisoner, spent the last year of service in an Invalid Corps. He went to Dakota on a farm in 1881. His health is fairly good for one of his age.

*VI. WENDELL T. THOMPSON, first child of Harriet Sophia Scott and William A. Thompson, was married April 2, 1897, to Adele A. Youel.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARION ELSIE, born Dec. 6, 1898.

*VI. SAMUEL GRIFFIN THOMPSON, second child of Harriet Sophia Scott and William A. Thompson, was married September 27, 1899, to Sarah Murvaine.*

**CHILDREN:**

SCOTT GERALD, born Mar. 9, 1901.

WILLIAM EDWARD, born Sept. 13, 1902.

MARGARET IRENE, born Sept. 10, 1903.

*VI. MARY LUCILE, third child of Harriet Sophia Scott and William A. Thompson, unreported.*

*VI. WILL SCOTT THOMPSON, fourth child of Harriet Sophia Scott and William A. Thompson, unreported.*

*VI. FULTON CUTHBERT THOMPSON, fifth child of Harriet Sophia Scott and William A. Thompson, unreported.*

*VI. BRUCE PIGOT THOMPSON, sixth child of Harriet Sophia Scott and William A. Thompson, died when nineteen years of age.*

*V. HENRY HOPKINS SCOTT, tenth child of Mary Isabella Pogue and James Cuthbert Scott, was married February 14, 1883, to Lizzie Fritz.*

**CHILDREN:**

EVA BELL, born Nov., 1883.

Home, La Porte, Ia.

*VI. EVA BELL SCOTT, first child of Henry Hopkins Scott and Lizzie Fritz.*

Graduated from the high school at La Porte, Ia., June, 1904.

*IV. ROBERT ELNATHAN POGUE, fourth child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, died unmarried.*

*IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS POGUE, fifth child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, was married September 15, 1836, to Ann Robbins.*

**CHILDREN:**

ELIZABETH SOPHIA, born Oct. 28, 1837.

SARAH ANN, born Feb. 2, 1839; died 1873.

Ann Robbins Pogue died March 25, 1839.

*IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS POGUE married for his second wife Eliza Ann Young.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES ROBERT, born 1841.

HARRIET, born 1844.

JOHN C., born 1847.

CHARLES A., born 1858.

Home, Burbank, Cal.

*IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS POGUE died November 14, 1900, and Eliza Ann Young, April 18, 1898. Both are buried at Burbank, Cal.*

*V. ELIZABETH SOPHIA POGUE, first child of Archibald Hopkins Pogue and Ann Robbins, was married December 20, 1855, to Elijah C. Mount.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARCUS AURELIUS, born Nov. 14, 1856; died Mar. 10, 1880.

WILLIAM BRAINARD, born May 28, 1858.

JAMES EDGAR, born Dec. 4, 1862.

FINLEY POGUE, born Nov. 26, 1866.

Home, New Ross, Ind.

*VI. MARCUS AURELIUS MOUNT, first child of Elizabeth Sophia Pogue and Elijah C. Mount, died unmarried, at twenty-four years of age.*

*VI. WILLIAM BRAINARD MOUNT, second child of Elizabeth Sophia Pogue and Elijah C. Mount. Not Reported.*

*VI. JAMES EDGAR MOUNT, third child of Elizabeth Sophia Pogue and Elijah C. Mount. Not Reported.*

Home, Dubuque, Ia.; business, General Agent International Hornston Company of America.

*VI. FINLEY POGUE MOUNT, fourth child of Elizabeth Sophia Pogue and Elijah C. Mount, was married June 9, 1896, to Henrietta Allen.*

Home, Crawfordsville, Ind.; business, law.

*V. SARAH ANN POGUE, second child of Archibald Hopkins Pogue and Ann Robbins, was married April 20, 1856, to John H. Shaver.*

CHILDREN:

MARY JANE, born 1856; died 1861.

CHARLES.

ALMA.

RICHARD ALFONSO, born 1868.

John H. Shaver died in 1869.

V. SARAH ANN POGUE SHAVER married second Merret Hendrick.

CHILDREN:

IDA.

JOHN.

*V. JAMES ROBERT POGUE, third child of Archibald Hopkins Pogue and first child of Eliza Ann Young, was married October 25, 1866, to Mary Keith, who was born May, 1845.*

CHILDREN:

ALLEN, born Aug. 20, 1867; died Feb. 20, 1870.

WILLIAM, born Dec. 10, 1868; died Mar. 2, 1870.

ELLA, born Mar. 13, 1871; died Sept. 29, 1887.

INFANT SON, born Aug. 19, 1873; died Sept. 30, 1873.

Mary Keith Pogue died September 14, 1874.

V. JAMES ROBERT POGUE married second October 7, 1875, Lizzie Crawford, who was born March 28, 1850.

CHILDREN:

EDITH, born Aug. 7, 1876.

HATTIE, born Sept. 19, 1878.

Home, Burbank, Cal.; business, agriculture.

V. JAMES ROBERT POGUE enlisted in the United States Army August 20, 1862, and was discharged July 20, 1865.

*The first, second and fourth children of James Robert Pogue and Mary Keith died in infancy. Ella Pogue, third child of James Robert Pogue and Mary Keith, died at sixteen years of age.*

*VI. EDITH POGUE, fifth child of James Robert Pogue and first child of Lizzie Crawford, was married to Cecil Lockwood.*

CHILDREN:

SON.

Home, 1261 E. 56th Street, Los Angeles, Cal.; business, employed by the Transfer Company.

*VI. HATTIE POGUE, sixth child of James Robert Pogue and second child of Lizzie Crawford, was married to Harry Ludlow.*

CHILDREN:

SON.

Home, Burbank, Cal.; business, agriculture.

*V. HARRIET POGUE, fourth child of Archibald Hopkins Pogue and second child of Eliza Ann Young, was married in 1865, to Larkin Buckles.*

CHILDREN:

NETTIE.

CHARLES.

Home, Long Beach, Cal.

*V. JOHN C. POGUE, fifth child of Archibald Hopkins Pogue and third child of Eliza Ann Young, married Ida Dickerson.*

Home, Landors, Wyo.

*V. CHARLES A. POGUE, sixth child of Archibald Hopkins Pogue and fourth child of Eliza Ann Young, was married to Sarah Edmonds.*

Home, Burbank, Cal.

*IV. SARAH AMANDA POGUE, sixth child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, was married November 15, 1832, to Samuel Voris, who was born March 13, 1805, and died May 10, 1880.*

CHILDREN:

|                      |   |
|----------------------|---|
| MARY JANE,           | born Oct. 7, 1833; died Feb. 12, 1901.  |
| WILLIAM MCQUEARY,    | born July 1, 1835; died July 2, 1863.   |
| MARGARET ELIZABETH,  | born Sept. 17, 1838; died July 9, 1898. |
| HARRIET AMELIA,      | born Mar. 29, 1841.                     |
| SARAH ABBIE,         | born Feb. 9, 1843.                      |
| NANCY ANN,           | born Aug. 1, 1845; died Mar. 30, 1846.  |
| JOHN CRAWFORD POGUE, | born Aug. 11, 1849.                     |
| HANNA BELL,          | born Sept. 15, 1853.                    |
| SAMUEL HOPKINS,      | born Feb. 11, 1865.                     |

*V. MARY JANE VORIS, first child of Sarah Amanda Pogue and Samuel Voris, was married September 14, 1852, to Ephraim Preston McCreight, who was born April 23, 1825, and died December 16, 1895.*

CHILDREN:

|                     |   |
|---------------------|---|
| SARAH ALICE,        | born July 15, 1853; died Sept. 14, 1893.  |
| SAMUEL GILBERT,     | born Nov. 13, 1854.                       |
| MARY BELL,          | born Aug. 16, 1856; died Nov. 10, 1902.   |
| INFANT SON,         | born Sept. 29, 1858; died Sept. 29, 1858. |
| LUELLA JANE,        | born Nov. 20, 1859.                       |
| WILLIAM VORIS,      | born Apr. 25, 1862.                       |
| MARGARET POAGE,     | born July 2, 1864; died Oct. 28, 1878.    |
| EVA IRENE,          | born Sept. 15, 1866; died Apr. 2, 1891.   |
| JOHN,               | born May 5, 1869.                         |
| JAMES,              | born May 1, 1871; died July 12, 1880.     |
| LESTER HARVEY,      | born Mar. 23, 1875; died Aug. 11, 1880.   |
| HATTIE,             | born May 14, 1878; died July 25, 1880.    |
| Home, Soldier, Kan. |   |

Ephraim Preston McCreight is buried at Aroca, Kan.

*VI. SARAH ALICE McCREIGHT, first child of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, was married December 25, 1873, to J. A. Cranston.*

CHILDREN:

BERT ALLEN, born June 29, 1876.  
ARCHIE PRESTON, born Dec. 5, 1877.  
LEROY JAMES, born Jan. 30, 1879.  
ELLA FLORENCE, born Jan. 17, 1881.  
ETHEL MAY, born Dec. 31, 1883.  
CLIFFORD EARL, born July 15, 1885.  
CHARLES LEWIS, born Aug. 11, 1887.  
JOHN RAY, born Aug. 1, 1889.  
LESLIE VERL, born Sept. 11, 1893.  
Home, Odebolt, Ia.; business, agriculture.

J. A. Cranston is a brother of W. C. Cranston who married Mary Bell McCreight. The brothers married sisters. Sarah Alice McCreight died September 14, 1893, and is buried at Odebolt, Ia.

*VII. BERT ALLEN CRANSTON, first child of Sarah Allen McCreight and J. A. Cranston, was married January 12, 1898, to Berdina A. Traver, who was born January 6, 1877.*

CHILDREN:

LEE ALLEN, born Dec. 22, 1898.  
WARREN EVERET, born Oct. 22, 1900.  
Home, Odebolt, Ia.; business, agriculture.

*VII. ARCHIE PRESTON CRANSTON, second child of Sarah Alice McCreight and J. A. Cranston, was married February 5, 1902, to Grace E. Traver, who was born November 6, 1882.*

Bert Allen Cranston and Archie Preston Cranston married Berdina A. Traver and Grace E. Traver, who were sisters.

*VII. LEROY JAMES CRANSTON, third child of Sarah Alice McCreight and J. A. Cranston, is helping on the home farm. He is unmarried.*

Home, Odebolt, Ia.

VII. ELLA FLORENCE CRANSTON, fourth child of Sarah Alice McCreight and J. A. Cranston, is keeping house for her father.

Home, Odebolt, Ia.

VII. ETHEL MAY CRANSTON, CLIFFORD EARL, CHARLES LEWIS, JOHN RAY, and LESLIE VERL, the fifth, sixth, seventh, eighth, and ninth children of Sarah Alice McCreight and J. A. Cranston, are all in school, Odebolt, Ia.

VI. SAMUEL GILBERT McCREIGHT, second child of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, was married February 4, 1880, to Jennie Youel, who was born September 3, 1860.

CHILDREN:

|           |                     |
|-----------|---------------------|
| ELTON,    | born May 17, 1881.  |
| FRANK,    | born Aug. 19, 1882. |
| BLANCH,   | born Feb. 26, 1884. |
| RAY,      | born Apr. 28, 1886. |
| VERL,     | born Aug. 20, 1889. |
| CLARENCE, | born June 27, 1892. |

Home, Soldier, Kan.; business, farming.

VII. ELTON McCREIGHT, first child of Samuel Gilbert McCreight and Jennie Youel, unreported.

VII. FRANK McCREIGHT, second child of Samuel Gilbert McCreight and Jennie Youel, unreported.

VII. BLANCHE McCREIGHT, third child of Samuel Gilbert McCreight and Jennie Youel, was married September 18, 1901, to Pearl Ditch, who was born January 15, 1879.

One child.

VII. RAY McCREIGHT, VII. VERLE, and VII. CLARENCE, the fourth, fifth, and sixth children of Samuel Gilbert McCreight and Jennie Youel, are at home, Soldier, Kan.

*VI. MARY BELL McCREIGHT, third child of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, was married September 10, 1878, to William C. Cranston, who was born April 19, 1849.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM R., born Aug. 24, 1879.  
SON, who died Oct. 10, 1881.  
ARTHUR A., born Sept. 24, 1882.  
ORR B., born Dec. 28, 1884.  
MAY C., born Jan. 19, 1886.  
RAY P., born Sept. 20, 1889.  
FLORENCE B., died Jan. 13, 1895.  
Son, who died Dec. 2, 1896.  
Home, Lenora, Okla.

One of the last letters Mrs. Mary Bell McCreight Cranston wrote was the one giving the above dates. After her death, the letter was sent on by her daughter, who added a postscript saying that the hands which had written it had been folded in their last rest for two months. She is buried at Riley, Okla.

W. C. Cranston is a brother of J. A. Cranston who married Sarah Alice McCreight. The brothers married sisters.

*VI. LUELLA JANE McCREIGHT, fifth child of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, was married April 5, 1881, to Henry Page, who was born May 4, 1855.*

CHILDREN:

LAURA M., born Jan. 6, 1882.  
WALTER J., born June 15, 1883.  
MAUD B., born Sept. 25, 1885.  
ALBERT S., born Sept. 1, 1890.  
STELLA M., born Nov. 29, 1895.  
HARRY, born Aug. 10, 1898.  
INFANT SON, born May 7, 1901.  
Home, Holdenville, I. T.; business, plasterer.

*VII. LAURA M. PAGE, first child of Luella Jane McCreight and Henry Page, was married December 15, 1900, to Louis Bleecker.*

Home, Holdenville, I. T.; business, lather.

*VII. WALTER J. PAGE, second child of Luella Jane McCreight and Henry Page.*

Is a plasterer.

Home, Oklahoma City, Okla.

*VII. MAUD B., ALBERT S., STELLA M., and HARRY, the third, fourth, fifth, and sixth children, are at home, Holdenville, I. T.*

*VII. The seventh child of Luella Jane McCreight and Henry Page died a baby.*

*VI. WILLIAM VORIS McCREIGHT, sixth child of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, was married November 29, 1891, to Delia Calef, who was born May 8, 1872.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARY, born Oct. 27, 1894.

MAGGIE, born Oct. 27, 1894.

ARTHUR, born Apr. 20, 1897.

CHARLES, born May 15, 1899.

ETHEL, born Aug. 8, 1900.

Home, Soldier, Kan.; business, agriculture.

*VI. MARGARET POAGE McCREIGHT, seventh child of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, died at fourteen years of age, and is buried at Glenwood, Iowa.*

*VI. EVA IRENE McCREIGHT, eighth child of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, was married in 1890 to William Brakey.*

VI. EVA IRENE McCREIGHT BRAKEY died April 2, 1891.

*VI. JOHN McCREIGHT, ninth child of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, was married April 7, 1897, to Laura Corcoran, who was born December 4, 1877.*

**CHILDREN:**

HAZEL IRENE, born Mar. 13, 1898.

ANNIE MILDRED, born July 2, 1899.

LULU MARCIA, born Apr. 10, 1901.

MARY ALICE, born Aug. 12, 1904.

Home, Carl, Kan.; business, agriculture.

*VI. JAMES, VI. LESTER, and VI. HATTIE McCREIGHT, tenth, eleventh, and twelfth children of Mary Jane Voris and Ephriam Preston McCreight, died July 12, August 11, and July 25, 1880, of scarlet fever. They are buried at Buck's Grove, Kan.*

*V. WILLIAM McQUEARY VORIS, second child of Sarah Amanda Pogue and Samuel Voris, was married November 1, 1854, to Margaret Miller.*

WILLIAM McQUEARY VORIS enlisted in the Seventh Illinois Regiment when the Civil War broke out. After two years he was made second lieutenant of United States Volunteers. He died of fever at Millikens' Bend, July 2, 1863, and is buried at Bird's Point, La., thirty miles from Vicksburg, Miss. Margaret Miller Voris died at Ukiah, Cal.

*V. MARGARET ELIZABETH VORIS, third child of Sarah Amanda Pogue and Samuel Voris.*

Went to California in 1875 where she lived, on account of her health, the rest of her life. She taught school as long as her health permitted. She made her home with Mr. and Mrs. Milton Wambolt at Lakeport, Cal.

*V. HARRIET AMELIA VORIS, fourth child of Sarah Amanda Pogue and Samuel Voris, was married December 29, 1838, to Samuel McCreight, who was born November 16, 1835, and died May 8, 1902.*

Samuel McCreight and Ephriam Preston McCreight were brothers.

CHILDREN:

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| WILLIAM CYRUS,    | born Sept. 23, 1859; died Dec. 6, 1862.  |
| ALMA FLORENCE,    | born Aug. 27, 1865; died May 23, 1892.   |
| FRANCES BELLE,    | born Dec. 14, 1868.  |
| SARAH EDITH,      | born June 9, 1873.   |
| ELIZABETH MYRTLE, | born Feb. 2, 1875.   |
| RALPH VORIS,      | born Nov. 20, 1876.  |
| JOHN HOPKINS,     | born Mar. 25, 1880.  |
| HARRY CUMMINGS,   | born Sept. 15, 1881.   |
| HATTIE MAY,       | born Mar. 19, 1883; died Aug. 12, 1883.<br>Home, Aledo, Ill.; business, agriculture. |

Samuel McCreight served in the Civil War. He was second lieutenant in Company A, Thirtieth Illinois Regiment.

*VI. WILLIAM CYRUS McCREIGHT, first child of Harriet Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight, died a little child, and is buried at Sunbeam, Ill.*

*VI. ALMA FLORENCE McCREIGHT, second child of Harriet Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight, was married March 25, 1885, to Henry Emerson Wood, who was born September 16, 1855.*

Home, Viola, Ill.; business, merchant.

*ALMA FLORENCE McCREIGHT WOOD died May 23, 1892, and is buried at Aledo, Ill.*

*VI. FRANCES BELLE McCREIGHT, third child of Harriet Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight.*

Was a teacher for five years. She now makes her home with her mother at Aledo, Ill.

*VI. SARAH EDITH McCREIGHT, fourth child of Harriet Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight, was married April 9, 1902, to Louis William Elhart, who was born January 30, 1872.*

Home, Joy, Ill., five and a half miles from Aledo; business, agriculture.

*VI. SARAH EDITH McCREIGHT graduated from the high school of Aledo in 1892 and taught in the high schools of Aledo and Millersberg for six successive years.*

*VI. ELIZABETH MYRTLE McCREIGHT, fifth child of Harriet Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight.*

Graduated from the Aledo High School in 1895. She has taught for six years and is now teaching in Aledo, Ill.

Home, with her mother in Aledo.

*VI. RALPH VORIS McCREIGHT, sixth child of Harriet Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight.*

Lives at Sunbeam, Ill. He is a successful farmer.

*VI. JOHN HOPKINS McCREIGHT, seventh child of Harriet Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight.*

Is at home with his mother in the winter, Aledo, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*VI. HARRY CUMMINGS McCREIGHT, eighth child of  
Harriet Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight.*

Is a clerk in a grocery store, Aledo, Ill.

Home, with his mother, Aledo, Ill.

*VI. HATTIE MAY McCREIGHT, ninth child of Harriet  
Amelia Voris and Samuel McCreight, died a baby, and is  
buried at Sunbeam, Ill.*

*V. SARAH ABBIE VORIS, fifth child of Sarah Amanda  
Pogue and Samuel Voris McCreight.*

Was a successful teacher at Benton County, Ill., for about ten years. After her mother's death she kept house for her father until 1880, when he died. She then went to Texas where she remained seventeen years. In the spring of 1901, she came to Aledo, Ill., where she now lives with her brother, John Crawford Pogue Voris.

*V. NANCY ANN VORIS, sixth child of Sarah Amanda  
Pogue and Samuel Voris, died a baby, and is buried at Red  
Oak, Ohio.*

*V. JOHN CRAWFORD POGUE VORIS, seventh child  
of Sarah Amanda Pogue and Samuel Voris, was married  
November 30, 1876, to Hadessa Ross.*

CHILDREN:

ALICE M., born Aug. 23, 1877; died Jan. 9, 1881.

SAMUEL POGUE, born Mar. 9, 1880.

CLIFFORD JOHN, born Nov. 8, 1881.

MORRIS, born Mar. 14, 1883; died 1883.

EARL CRAWFORD, born Feb. 11, 1885; died Aug. 3, 1893.

HADESSA MAY, born Nov. 6, 1887.

Home, three and one-half miles west of Aledo, Ill.; business, agriculture.  
The children are all in the home.

*V. HANNAH BELLE VORIS, eighth child of Sarah Amanda Pogue and Samuel Voris, was married November 15, 1876, to John Clark Cranston, who was born April 13, 1854.*

**CHILDREN:**

ANNA MABEL, born Oct. 15, 1877.  
CHARLES ORIEN, born Jan. 12, 1879.  
LOUIS VORIS, born Jan. 13, 1881.  
HUGH IRVIN, born Aug. 5, 1883.  
RALPH EMERSON, born Jan. 17, 1885.  
LEILA FLORENCE, born June 5, 1889.  
MYRTLE LEONE, born Nov. 28, 1893.  
Home, Huron, S. D.; business, agriculture.

*VI. CHARLES ORIEN CRANSTON, second child of Hannah Belle Voris and John Clark Cranston.*

Has taken up a homestead ten miles from Steel, N. D. The other children are in the home with their parents.

*V. SAMUEL HOPKINS VORIS, ninth child of Sarah Amanda Pogue and Samuel Voris, was married November 18, 1888, to Phæbe Styles.*

**CHILDREN:**

SARAH ALMA, born Jan. 31, 1890.  
Home, Elma, Howard County, Ia.; business, carpenter.

*IV. HANNAH SOPHIA POGUE, seventh child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, was married December 13, 1837, to James Youel, who was born December 8, 1816, and died October 6, 1896.*

**CHILDREN:**

ELIZABETH JANE, born Jan. 25, 1839.  
AMANDA, born Aug. 1840; died 1887.  
MARY S., born Nov. 25, 1845.  
CHARLOTTE, born 1847.  
MARGARET, born Aug. 29, 1849.  
RACHEL FRANCES, born 1853.  
WILLIAM HOPKINS, born 1859.

James Youel was born in Rockingham County, Va., and died in Sac County, Ia.

*V. ELIZABETH JANE YOUEL, first child of Hannah Sophia Pogue and James Youel, was married August 23, 1862, to Aaron Giles Barnell, who was born May 20, 1839.*

CHILDREN:

VIOLA, born May 11, 1866.  
YUILL GORDON, born Sept. 4, 1867.  
ESTALENE, born Nov. 15, 1868.  
AVA H., born July 20, 1874.  
DWIGHT K., born Mar. 15, 1877.  
JAMES EARL, born Jan. 18, 1881.

Three infant children are buried at Parkers' Grove, fourteen miles north of Cedar Rapids. Aaron Giles Barnell has held several township offices and has been an elder in the Presbyterian church for twenty years. He served three years in the Civil War.

Home, Cedar Rapids, Ia.; business, retired farmer and stock raiser.

*VI. VIOLA BARNELL, first child of Elizabeth Jane Youel and Aaron Giles Barnell, was married September, 1887, to Frank Emory Bowe, who was born January 24, 1867.*

CHILDREN:

MYRLE CORNELIA, born May 28, 1888.  
HAROLD GILES, born May 29, 1890.  
CLAIRE SAVANT, born May 2, 1892.  
BERNICE ELIZABETH, born Dec. 1, 1896.  
FOREST BARNELL, born Apr. 18, 1899.

Home, Everton, Mo.; business, agriculture and horticulture.

*VI. YUILL GORDON BARNELL, second child of Elizabeth Jane Youel and Aaron Giles Barnell, is unmarried.*

He has charge of the farm department of Malcolm V. Bolton & Co.'s real estate business, Cedar Rapids, Ia.

*VI. ESTALENE BARNELL, third child of Elizabeth Jane Youel and Aaron Giles Barnell, was married February 11, 1892, to Harry L. Jones, who was born in 1869.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                 |                     |
|-----------------|---------------------|
| IRVING,         | born Jan. 7, 1893.  |
| GLADYS,         | born Jan. 6, 1895.  |
| HAROLD BARNELL, | born July 20, 1896. |
| CLARENCE CECIL, | born Jan. 31, 1898. |
| FOREST,         | born Apr. 15, 1899. |
| BLAINE,         | born Feb. 8, 1901.  |

Home, Austin Minn.; business, agriculture and stock raising.

*VI. AVA H. BARNELL, fourth child of Elizabeth Jane Youel and Aaron Giles Barnell, was married May 22, 1895, to Henry Fisher, who was born September 4, 1868.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                 |                     |
|-----------------|---------------------|
| FERN FRANCES,   | born Apr. 12, 1896. |
| VICTOR BARNELL, | born Mar. 17, 1898. |

Home, Cedar Rapids, Ia.; business, commercial traveler.

*VI. DWIGHT K. BARNELL, fifth child of Elizabeth Jane Youel and Aaron Giles Barnell, is not married.*

Home, Athens, Ia.; business, agriculture.

*VI. JAMES EARL BARNELL, sixth child of Elizabeth Jane Youel and Aaron Giles Barnell, is not married.*

He attended Coe College, Cedar Rapids, Ia., and is now city shipper for Warfield, Pratt & Howell, Cedar Rapids, Ia.

*VI. AMANDA YOUEL, second child of Hannah Sophia Pogue and James Youel, unreported.*

*V. MARY S. YOUEL, third child of Hannah Sophia Pogue and James Youel, was married May 22, 1867, to Morgan Sanford Pratt, who was born June 26, 1843.*

CHILDREN:

|                |                     |
|----------------|---------------------|
| BERTHA,        | born July 22, 1868. |
| CLARA,         | born Dec. 10, 1869. |
| FRANK EDWIN,   | born Aug. 6, 1874.  |
| THOMAS ALBERT, | born Jan. 30, 1877. |
| MAY EDITH,     | born Apr. 3, 1882.  |
| JAMES WILLIAM, | born Jan. 22, 1885. |
| ALICE SOPHIA,  | born Oct. 17, 1887. |

Home, Shellsburg, Ia.

Morgan S. Pratt enlisted in the Fifth Iowa Veteran Infantry, Company C, July 16, 1861. He was in the service nearly five years, fighting in the battles of Inka, Corinth, Raymond, Jackson, Champion Hills, siege of Vicksburg, and Mission Ridge, where he was taken prisoner and brought to Richmond, Va. He was in the Libby Prison for a short time and was then taken to Belle Island, where he stayed three months, then to Andersonville where he stayed six months, then to Millen, Ga., where he stayed three months and was exchanged at Savannah. While at Belle Island, he suffered terribly from the cold. He was removed to Andersonville in the spring. There were thirteen captured out of the same company, but only five lived to get home. He was in Washington, D. C., at the time the troops were reviewed and was mustered out of service November 24, 1864.

*VI. BERTHA PRATT, first child of Mary S. Youel and Morgan Sanford Pratt.*

Graduated from the Iowa State Normal School and is teaching in Estherville, Ia.

*VI. CLARA PRATT, second child of Mary S. Youel and Morgan Sanford Pratt.*

Is a teacher in Butler County, Ia.

*VI. FRANK EDWIN PRATT, third child of Mary S. Youel and Morgan Sanford Pratt.*

Is a drug clerk in Cedar Rapids, Ia.

*VI. THOMAS ALBERT PRATT, fourth child of Mary S. Youel and Morgan Sanford Pratt.*

In Sac City, Ia.

*VI. MARY EDITH PRATT, fifth child of Mary S. Youel and Morgan Sanford Pratt, was married September 16, 1902, to Everett Elson, who was born October 27, 1881.*

VI. MARY EDITH PRATT studied at Coe College, Cedar Rapids, Ia.

*VI. JAMES WILLIAM PRATT, the sixth, and VI. ALICE SOPHIA PRATT, the seventh, children of Mary S. Youel and Morgan Sanford Pratt.*

Are in the home with their parents, Shellsburg, Ia.

*V. CHARLOTTE YOUEL, fourth child of Hannah Sophia Pogue and James Youel, was married October 19, 1870, to William Long Masson, who was born September 18, 1844, in Champlain County, Ohio.*

CHILDREN:

THOMAS CLAYTON, born June 1, 1872.  
JAMES CLARENCE, born June 1, 1872.  
ADA HANNAH, born Mar. 6, 1874.  
JOHN EMORY, born Dec. 29, 1875.  
MARY JANE, born Nov. 26, 1879.  
Home, Sac City, Ia.; business, agriculture.

William Long Masson served three years in the Civil War. He died May 18, 1892, and is buried at Huron, S. D.

*VI. THOMAS CLAYTON MASSON, first child of Charlotte Youel and William Long Masson, was married November 29, 1898, to Ida May Morton, who was born May 20, 1872.*

CHILDREN:

CHARLES EUGENE, born Oct. 16, 1900.

Home, Sac City, Ia.; business, employed in an elevator and feed store, Sac City, Ia.

*VI. JAMES CLARENCE MASSON, second child of Charlotte Youel and William Long Masson, was married March 8, 1897, to Minnie Ella Van Vleet, who was born April 23, 1870.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM JOHN, born Jan. 17, 1898.

FLOYD EMORY, born June 7, 1899.

Home, Sac City, Ia.

*VI. ADA HANNAH MASSON, third child of Charlotte Youel and William Long Masson, was married December 31, 1895, to James A. Duboy, who was born September 25, 1868.*

**CHILDREN:**

ESTHER AMELIA, born Nov. 8, 1896.

WILLIAM ABNER, born Aug. 5, 1898.

MARY HELEN, born Feb. 26, 1900.

Home, Sac City, Ia.

*VI. JOHN EMORY MASSON, fourth child of Charlotte Youel and William Long Masson, was married February 28, 1900, to Grace Myric, who was born April 9, 1881.*

*VI. MARY JANE MASSON, fifth child of Charlotte Youel and William Long Masson.*

Is a dressmaker in Sac City, Ia.

*V. MARGARET YOUEL, fifth child of Hannah Sophia Pogue and James Youel, was married March 1, 1870, to Claybourn David Worrell, who was born January 1, 1848.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM YOUEL, born Aug. 9, 1871.

HARRY ELSWORTH, born Mar. 30, 1874.

JAMES WALTER, born July 21, 1875.

CHARLES MORTON, born June 8, 1878.

JOHN ARTHUR, born June 18, 1880.

Home, Alpena, S. D.

Claybourn David Worrell has been an elder in the Presbyterian Church for several years. He was a delegate to the General Assembly in 1894.

*VI. WILLIAM YOUEL WORRELL, first child of Margaret Youel and Claybourn David Worrell, was married May 30, 1899, to Anna Rose Wilson.*

**CHILDREN:**

DWIGHT EVERETT, born Mar. 9, 1901.

MARGARET ISABELLA, born Jan. 27, 1902.

Home, Huron, S. D.

*VI. HARRY ELSWORTH WORRELL, second child of Margaret Youel and Claybourn David Worrell, is unmarried.*

Home, Huron, S. D.

*VI. JAMES WALTER WORRELL, third child of Margaret Youel and Claybourn David Worrell, was married October 29, 1902, to Janet Smith, of Huron, S. D.*

Home, Sheridan, Wyo.; business, bookkeeper in First National Bank.

*VI. CHARLES MORTON WORRELL, fourth child of Margaret Youel and Claybourn David Worrell.*

Is at Alpena, S. D.

*VI. JOHN ARTHUR WORRELL, fifth child of Margaret Youel and Claybourn David Worrell.*

Is at Alpena, S. D.

*VI. RACHEL FRANCES YOUEL, sixth child of Hannah Sophia Pogue and James Youel, is unmarried.*

Makes her home with her mother, at Niobara, Neb.

*IV. WILLIAM HOPKINS YOUEL, seventh child of Hannah Sophia Pogue and James Youel, was married December 27, 1880, to Jannet Hailstone, of Edinboro, Scotland.*

**CHILDREN:**

CHALMERS JAMES, born Apr. 16, 1882.

CLAYBOURN ELTON, born Apr. 1, 1884.

GOVIS ARTHUR, born Sept. 25, 1887.

Jannet Hailstone Youel died April 19, 1889.

IV. WILLIAM HOPKINS YOUEL was married second, March 15, 1894, to Jessie Gordon, who was born January 12, 1860.

CHILDREN:

ELLEN SOPHIA, born May 18, 1895.

GEORGE EMERY, born Mar. 14, 1897.

Home, Niobrara, Neb.

V. CHALMERS JAMES YOUEL, first child of William Hopkins Youel and Jannet Hailstone, unreported.

V. CLAYBOURN ELTON YOUEL, second child of William Hopkins Youel and Jannet Hailstone, unreported.

V. ELLEN SOPHIA YOUEL and GEORGE EMERY YOUEL, fourth and fifth children of William Hopkins Youel and the first and second children of Jessie Gordon.

Are in the home with their parents.

IV. WILLIAM ALFRED POGUE, eighth child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue.

Has not been heard from for years.

IV. CYNTHIA ANN POGUE, ninth child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, was married to Smith McCullough.

CHILDREN:

MARY JANE.

V. MARY JANE McCULLOUGH, child of Cynthia Ann Pogue and Smith McCullough, was married to —— Coldwell.

Home, Corvallis, Ore.

IV. SAMUEL POGUE, tenth child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, died in babyhood.

*IV. HARRIET JANE POGUE, eleventh child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, was married November 27, 1845, to John Marland Sellar, who was born February 3, 1823, and died September 23, 1897.*

**CHILDREN:**

HENRY CLAY, born Jan. 1, 1848.  
ROBERT MARSHALL, born Jan. 12, 1849; died Apr. 1898.  
JAMES EDGAR, born Aug. 21, 1850.  
JOHN THOMAS, born Feb. 29, 1852; died Sept. 5, 1881.  
MARY JANE, born Mar. 31, 1854; died Sept. 29, 1875.  
WILLIAM ALFRED, born June 1, 1860.  
Home, Darlington, Ind.

*V. HENRY CLAY SELLAR, first child of Harriet Jane Pogue and John Marland Sellar, was married January 28, 1874.*

**CHILDREN:**

BENJAMIN MORELAND, born Mar. 14, 1875; died Apr. 5, 1901.  
CLARA JANE, born Apr. 3, 1879.  
Home, Huron, S. D.; business, agriculture.

*VI. BENJAMIN MORELAND SELLAR, first child of Henry Clay Sellar,*

Went with the Fifty-first Iowa Regiment to the Philippines. He died at twenty-six years of age, and is buried at Woonsocket, S. D.

*V. ROBERT MARSHALL SELLAR, second child of Harriet Jane Pogue and John Moreland Sellar, is unmarried.*

Business, plumber.

*V. JAMES EDGAR SELLAR, third child of Harriet Jane Pogue and John Moreland Sellar, was married March 5, 1878.*

**CHILDREN:**

ROBERT EVERETT, born Oct. 10, 1881.  
WILLIAM EARL, born July, 1885.  
Home, Spencer, Ia.; business, agent.

*V. JOHN THOMAS SELLAR, fourth child of Harriet Jane Pogue and John Moreland Sellar, was married June 29, 1879. He was a physician, and died September 5, 1881.*

*V. MARY JANE SELLAR, fifth child of Harriet Jane Pogue and John Moreland Sellar, died at twenty-one years of age, and is buried at Darlington, Ind.*

*V. WILLIAM ALFRED SELLAR, sixth child of Harriet Jane Pogue and John Moreland Sellar, was married at Shellsburg, Ia., March 7, 1888, to Ella A. Weyer, who was born October 12, 1862.*

**CHILDREN:**

HARRIET ANN, born May 3, 1890.

MARY ALICE, born Dec. 9, 1895.

Home, Darlington, Ind.

*IV. MARGARET POGUE, twelfth child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, was married February 25, 1847, to Daniel Skinner Lamson, who was born September 10, 1825, and died January 22, 1873.*

**CHILDREN:**

JOHN THOMAS, born Mar. 27, 1848.

JAMES E., born Aug. 3, 1849.

WILLIAM ALBERT, born Oct. 29, 1854.

ANNA JANE, born Jan. 8, 1860; died Nov. 4, 1897.

HARRIET MAY, born Sept. 15, 1867; died Oct. 23, 1870.

A few days after their marriage, Margaret Pogue and Daniel Skinner Lamson went to the forests of Howard County, Ind., to make themselves a home, the husband taking all their effects in a two-horse wagon, the bride accompanying him on horseback, a distance of more than fifty miles. In June, 1851, they removed to the prairie country of Rensselaer, Jasper County, Ind., and bought three eighty-acre tracts of land from the government at \$1.25 an acre. They were located south of the county-seat on the Iroquois River. This is "Riverside," the Lamson home of to-day. Daniel S. Lamson was an influential and useful man. He faithfully read his Bible, kept the Sabbath, and attended public worship. He was of the Presbyterian faith, though not a church member until a few years before his death. The death of a beloved little daughter brought him into the church. In the fall of 1872 his health began to fail, and he left the two older boys on the farm and went to Rensselaer, where he died, January 22, 1873, and his body was laid to rest in the Egypt Cemetery near his home.

*V. JOHN THOMAS LAMSON, first child of Margaret Pogue and Daniel Skinner Lamson, was married April 11, 1875, to Rebecca Elizabeth Smith, who was born June 21, 1849. She was a descendant on the maternal side of General Braddock.*

**CHILDREN:**

LEVI ERNEST, born May 8, 1878.

Home, Rensselaer, Ind.; business, agriculture.

*V. JOHN THOMAS LAMSON was born in Howard County, Ind., and went with his parents to Rensselaer when three years old. Here he grew to manhood, assisting his father on the farm in summer and going to school in winter.*

*LEVI ERNEST LAMSON, first child of John Thomas Lamson and Rebecca Elizabeth Smith.*

Took a four years' course at Indiana State Normal School at Terre Haute, Ind. He is in the State University, Class 1905, Bloomington, Ind.

*V. JAMES E. LAMSON, second child of Margaret Pogue and Daniel Skinner Lamson, was married in Newton County, Ind., February 19, 1873, to Susan A. Blankenbaker, who was born in Boon County, Kentucky, March 13, 1849.*

**CHILDREN:**

HARLEY HARPER, born Oct. 17, 1875.

Susan A. Blankenbaker Lamson died July 8, 1879, and is buried at Rensselaer, Ind.

V. JAMES E. LAMSON was married second, July 20, 1881, to Anna Laura McCoy, who was born September 3, 1852.

**CHILDREN:**

HAZLE MCCOY, born Mar. 27, 1883.

HELEN LOUZAIN, born July 16, 1886.

LEON, born Nov. 5, 1888.

Home, Rensselaer, Ind.; business, agriculture.

V. JAMES E. LAMSON was born in Howard County, Ind., and when nearly two years old came with his parents to Rensselaer where he still lives in the old homestead, "Riverside."

*VI. HARLEY HARPER LAMSON, first child of James E. Lamson and Susan A. Blankenbaker, was married April 16, 1896, to Mary Babcock, who was born September 2, 1875.*

CHILDREN:

CHARLES, born Nov. 17, 1896.

ALFRED JAMES, born Sept. 20, 1898.

RUTH ANNA, born July 17, 1900.

Home, Rensselaer, Ind.; business, agriculture.

*VI. HAZLE McCOY LAMSON, second child of James E. Lamson and first child of Anna Laura McCoy.*

Graduated from the Rensselaer High School in 1902. She is a student at the State Normal School, Terre Haute, Ind.

*VI. HELEN LOUZAIN LAMSON, third child of James E. Lamson and second child of Anna Laura McCoy.*

Graduates from the Rensselaer High School in 1905.

*VI. LEON LAMSON, fourth child of James E. Lamson and third child of Anna Laura McCoy.*

Is a student in the Rensselaer High School.

*V. WILLIAM ALBERT LAMSON, third child of Margaret Pogue and Daniel Skinner Lamson, was married to Mary Peacock.*

CHILDREN:

CLAUDE.

EARL.

FLOY.

Home, Elm Creek, Buffalo County, Neb.; business, hardware.

V. WILLIAM ALBERT LAMSON was born at the Lamson home-stead near Rensselaer, Ind., and received his education in the local schools. After his marriage he lived for a few years on a farm joining his father's and later went to Elm Creek, Neb., where he still is.

*VI. CLAUDE LAMSON, first child of William Albert Lamson and Mary Peacock, not reported.*

*VI. EARL LAMSON, second child of William Albert Lamson and Mary Peacock, was married March, 1900, to Nellie Robins, who was born in 1876.*

**CHILDREN:**

DONALD KARL.

Home, Rensselaer, Ind.

*VI. FLOY LAMSON, third child of William Albert Lamson and Mary Peacock.*

Is a teacher. She lives with her parents at Elm Creek, Neb.

*V. ANNA JANE LAMSON, fourth child of Margaret Pogue and Daniel Skinner Lamson, was married at Crawfordsville, Ind., September 29, 1879, to Millard F. Kaesner, who was born at Foster's Crossing, Ohio, March 5, 1850.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                  |                              |
|------------------|------------------------------|
| A DAUGHTER,      | born and died Jan. 10, 1881. |
| WILLIAM EARL,    | born Jan. 8, 1882.           |
| ALONZO,          | born June 8, 1883.           |
| WALTER DANIEL,   | born Nov. 11, 1884.          |
| GROVER ANDREW,   | born Aug. 9, 1886.           |
| DAISY MAY,       | born Feb. 24, 1888.          |
| OMAR,            | born Oct. 1889.              |
| IRENE,           | born Mar. 9, 1892.           |
| CHARLES,         | born Jan. 27, 1894.          |
| CATHERINE CLYDE, | born Oct. 30, 1895.          |
| MARGARET,        | born Sept. 5, 1897.          |

*V. ANNA JANE LAMSON died November 4, 1897, and is buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Colorado Springs, Colo.*

Millard F. Kaesner was married second, November 30, 1898, to Mrs. Josephine Morgan Gross of Blue Island, Ill.

Home, Colorado Springs, Colo.; business, in the refining mills.

In the spring of 1885, they moved from Ohio to Morton County, Kan., and later to Colorado Springs, Colo., where they are now.

*VI. The first child of Anna Jane Lamson and Millard F. Kaesner died the day she was born, and is buried in the Weston Cemetery.*

*VI. WILLIAM EARL KAESNER, second child of Anna Jane Lamson and Millard F. Kaesner, died of malignant small-pox in the hospital in Omaha, Neb., May 5, 1904, and is buried in the hospital cemetery.*

*VI. ALONZO KAESNER, third child of Anna Jane Lamson and Millard F. Kaesner.*

Is in business in Idaho.

*VI. WALTER DANIEL KAESNER, fourth child of Anna Jane Lamson and Millard F. Kaesner.*

Enlisted November 8, 1902, on the United States Transport Hancock, at Mare de Lang, Cal., and has made two trips nearly half-way around the world. He has been transferred to the United States ship Alabama.

*VI. GROVER ANDREW KAESNER, fifth child of Anna Jane Lamson and Millard F. Kaesner.*

On a ranch in Colorado.

*VI. DAISY MAY KAESNER, sixth child of Anna Jane Lamson and Millard F. Kaesner.*

On July 4, 1904, while on a picnic with her parents and neighborhood friends, fell from a precipice in Cheyenne Canyon, one hundred and fifty feet. She was taken to a hospital in Colorado Springs, where she died July 8, 1904, and is buried at Colorado Springs, Colo. She was sixteen years of age.

*VI. OMAR KAESNER, seventh child of Anna Jane Lamson and Millard F. Kaesner.*

Is with his father in the refining mills of Colorado City, Colo.

The other children of Anna Jane Lamson and Millard F. Kaesner are in the schools of Colorado Springs, Colo.

*V. HARRIET MAY LAMSON, fifth child of Margaret Pogue and Daniel Skinner Lamson, died when three years old, and is buried in the Egypt Cemetery, Rensselaer, Ind.*

*IV. SAMUEL McYOUEL, thirteenth child of Jane Hopkins and John Hopkins Pogue, not reported.*

*III. MARY HOPKINS, fourth child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Poag, was married to John Crawford Pogue (a cousin of the John Hopkins Pogue that her sister Jane married).*

They had no children, but adopted Sarah Amanda, the seventh child of Jane Hopkins (her sister) and John Hopkins Pogue, and cared for her as their own child. The last days of Mary Hopkins Pogue were spent in the home of this adopted daughter. She was a "little woman with blue eyes and red hair. She was quick in motion, would fly about her work, was a great helper in time of need, as many can testify." She was a great hand to ride horseback and could ride anything. Her husband died about 1837, and was buried at Red Oak. In their early married life they lived at Ripley, Ohio. Then they moved onto a farm near Red Oak, Ohio, where John ran a fulling mill. In 1853 Mary Hopkins Pogue went with her adopted daughter, Amanda Pogue Voris, and her husband, Samuel Voris, to Aledo, Ill., In 1864 they moved to Benton County, Ia., where Mary Hopkins Pogue died, February, 1873. She is buried near Parker's Grove, Shellsburg, Ia. Samuel Voris and his wife, Sarah Amanda Pogue Voris, are also buried there.

*III. SARAH HOPKINS, fifth child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Poag, was married February 7, 1822, to Adam B. Gilliland, who was born January 22, 1794, and died January 5, 1885.*

CHILDREN:

|                    |   |
|--------------------|---|
| NANCY JANE,        | born Feb. 9, 1823; died May 29, 1899.   |
| AMANDA,            | born Dec. 12, 1824; died June 22, 1899. |
| JAMES ALEXANDER,   | born Nov. 16, 1826; died Aug. 11, 1857. |
| FANNY MARY,        | born June 24, 1828; died Nov. 12, 1886. |
| BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, | born Apr. 13, 1830; died May 31, 1875.  |
| SARAH ELIZABETH,   | born Jan. 18, 1832; died Aug. 8, 1857.  |
| ARCHIBALD LUTHER,  | born Mar. 26, 1834.                     |

Home was at different places where Mr. Gilliland preached in Ohio, Hillsboro, Bethel, Riely, Venice. Sarah Hopkins Gilliland and Adam B. Gilliland are buried at Venice, O.

III. SARAH HOPKINS, fifth child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Poag, was a lovely, modest, gentle woman, rather tall and slender, and graceful, with black hair and blue eyes. She was said to have been a very pretty, stylish young woman. She was a fine horsewoman, sitting the most spirited horse with perfect ease. She possessed a fine voice, and my grandfather used to love to hear her sing "Counter," a rare accomplishment in those days. She was domestic in her tastes, and given to hospitality. She did her full share in helping grandfather in assisting slaves to the Canadian border. Many a time grandfather came home and found grandmother cooking doughnuts and hard biscuit, while a black man was safely hid in the loft of the cabin, or in the hay-mow. As soon as it was dark grandfather hitched up, and took the slave to the next station, driving like Jehu so as to make the return trip before daylight. This night march was usually made endurable by grandmother's doughnuts and biscuits. Sometimes on arriving at home in the morning he would find grandmother hiding another poor fellow, and would have to repeat his night ride. Grandmother made her trip from Virginia on horseback with her father, she having remained there several years after the rest of the family had moved to Ohio. We have in our possession a corner of a linen tablecloth, with knotted fringe, which she



III. SARAH HOPKINS GILLILAND.



spun and wove before she left Virginia. We also have a piece of embroidery which she made after she was sixty years old, showing her to be a skillful needle woman. There is in the family a blue and white wool and linen coverlet which she spun and wove. Though over ninety years old, it is in good condition. We have a piece of her wedding petticoat, of fine corded dimity, and a piece of her wedding dress, which was of thin white goods, with ten rows of trimming around the skirt woven into the goods. Another heirloom which we prize very highly is a piece of fine linen toweling, with knotted fringe, spun and woven by Elizabeth Poag, our great-grandmother, Archibald Hopkins's (Red Oak, Ohio) first wife.

Adam Baird Gilliland graduated from Jefferson College, Penn., in 1831. He studied theology, as he once said, "with the apostle Paul," his own father, the Rev. James Gilliland, of Red Oak, O. He was licensed to preach April 24, 1824, and spent the summer as missionary in the then thinly settled Scioto Valley. In the fall he took his family to Hillsboro, where he was ordained to preach, and installed as pastor of the First Presbyterian Church, with a salary of three hundred dollars a year, one hundred to be paid in money, and the rest in produce. He taught a private school for young ladies in order to eke out this small salary. In 1828 he went to Bethel, where he learned the cabinet maker's trade, and a number of pieces of furniture in the family bear testimony to his taste and skill. Adam Wade, of Venice, O., has a beautiful black walnut sideboard, with a black marble top. Mrs. Anna B. Folson has a cherry bureau. Miss Sarah Anderson has a bureau, stand, and breakfast-table that were made for his daughter, Nancy Jane, to go to housekeeping with. He was stated supply at Venice from 1839 to 1859. At one time he had a very urgent call to become pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of Dayton, O. While debating it he happened to go to the cemetery at that place, and immediately declined the offer, saying, "There are too many small graves there, I cannot bring my little ones to so sickly a place." He was for the most part an extemporaneous speaker, rarely taking anything into the pulpit except a small piece of paper with the heads of his sermon upon it. Often in preparing his sermon; the only books he used were his Bible and concordance. He was an able and successful preacher. He had deep sympathies and tender feelings, which were hidden by an abrupt, severe manner. He was occasionally witty, sometimes sarcastic. He was very entertaining socially, and told a story well. In the presbytery he was very influential, frequently turning the vote of that body at the last moment by a few terse and clear-cut sentences. This influence was always on the side of what he believed was right, personal sympathies having no part in his decision. Sometimes he took advantage of an unguarded expression

of a brother in presbytery and threw the entire body into a fit of laughter, while he sat down with a face as innocent as a child. He was always a stanch Republican, and a ranting Abolitionist. He was a lover of music, possessing a fairly good voice, and played the violin so that "you wanted to dance." His favorite hymns were "I would not live always," "Nearer, my God, to Thee," "Home, sweet home," and "Suanee River." At Venice, one of the most beautiful spots on the Ohio River, in sight of the church he served and helped to build, rests his body. His wife, three daughters, three sons-in-law, and ten grandchildren lie near him, waiting the resurrection morn.      MARY LIZZIE ANDERSON, Dayton, Ohio.

*IV. NANCY JANE GILLILAND, first child of Sarah Hopkins and Adam B. Gilliland, was married December 28, 1842, to Ichabod Fergus Anderson, who was born November 26, 1820, and died May 4, 1873.*

CHILDREN:

ADAM WILLIS, born Mar. 29, 1844.

ELLA FRANCES, born Oct. 7, 1845.

CLARA AMANDA, born July 16, 1848.

SARAH CORDELIA, born Jan. 21, 1851.

MARY LIZZIE, born Aug. 5, 1856.

EFFIE JANE, born Feb. 19, 1860.

Home, Venice, Lebanon, and Dayton; business, agriculture.

IV. NANCY JANE GILLILAND ANDERSON belonged to that generation fast passing away who began housekeeping in log cabins, cooked by the open fire, spun the yarn and knit the stockings of the family, cut and made all garments, did their own scrubbing, baking, and washing, and with all this found time to help a sick neighbor, to read and keep abreast of the times, and to dispense a hospitality that puts ours to shame. She possessed a lively, kind disposition, and was much admired and respected. Like her father, Adam B. Gilliland, she was a person of strong convictions. During the presidential campaign in 1880, Robert G. Ingersoll was to deliver a speech before the Republicans at the fair grounds at Dayton, O. Grandfather was very anxious about the election, and wanted very much to hear Ingersoll speak. Mother objected to his going to hear Ingersoll, because he was an infidel, and young men seeing these two preachers attending his political speech might go to hear his infidel lectures, and so be led astray. They argued the question pro and con for some time, both of them getting warmer and warmer. At last grandfather, with considerable

irritation, said, "Jane, I suppose if your house was on fire and the devil came along and wanted to help you put it out, you would not let him." "Oh yes," she said, "he might throw water, but he should not talk to my boys." This of course was followed by a laugh, and grandfather went to the speech, but he did not stay long.

Ichabod Fergus Anderson was appointed by Grant as "United States gauger." He was ruling elder in the Presbyterian church for years. He and his wife, Nancy Jane Gilliland Anderson, are buried in the cemetery at Woodland, Dayton, O. MARY LIZZIE ANDERSON, Dayton, Ohio.

*V. ADAM WILLIS ANDERSON, first child of Nancy J. Gilliland and Ichabod Fergus Anderson, was married September 16, 1869, to Mary F. Bundy, who was born August 1, 1847.*

CHILDREN:

EDITH JANE, born May 3, 1871.

Mary E. Bundy died Oct. 26, 1872, and is buried in Woodland Cemetery, Dayton, O.

V. ADAM WILLIS ANDERSON was married second, March 21, 1878, to Eliza Ellen Osborn, who was born September 17, 1848.

CHILDREN:

HARRIET E., born July 27, 1880.

LUELLA, born Dec. 22, 1883.

JEANETTE, born Feb. 7, 1886; died Mar. 7, 1886.

ANNA MARIE, born Apr. 22, 1890.

Home, Dayton, O.; business, superintendent of Dayton & Xenia Traction Road. Adam Willis Anderson served in the Civil War in Company A, 146th Regt., from May 8, 1864, to September 5, 1864.

*VI. EDITH JANE ANDERSON, first child of Adam Willis Anderson and Mary F. Bundy.*

Graduated from the Dayton High School, Class 1890, and the Dayton Normal School, Class 1891. She is a teacher in the Dayton ward schools.

*VI. HARRIET E. ANDERSON, second child of Adam Willis Anderson and first child of Eliza Ellen Osborn.*

Graduated from the Dayton High School, Class 1899, and the Dayton Normal School, Class 1901.

*VI. LUELLA ANDERSON, third child of Adam Willis Anderson and second child of Eliza Ellen Osborn.*

Graduated from the Steel High School, Dayton, O., Class of 1902. She has a beautiful voice, and sings in the First Baptist Church, Dayton, O.

*VI. JEANETTE ANDERSON, fourth child of Adam Willis Anderson and third child of Eliza Ellen Osborn, died in infancy, and is buried at Woodland Cemetery, Dayton, Ohio.*

*VI. ANNA MARIE ANDERSON, fifth child of Adam Willis Anderson and Eliza Ellen Osborn.*

Is attending school in Dayton, O.

*V. ELLA FRANCES ANDERSON, second child of Nancy J. Gilliland and Ichabod Fergus Anderson, was married October 30, 1867, to Andrew J. Kendall, who was born April 10, 1839.*

**CHILDREN:**

ANNA MAUD, born Feb. 15, 1873.

EFFIE AMELIA, born July 31, 1878.

CLIFFORD NEWTON ANDERSON, born Sept. 6, 1880.

Home, Dayton, O.; business, millwright.

Andrew J. Kendall traveled extensively in the United States, and spent six months in China in the interests of the Stillwell, Bierce, Smith, Vaile Co. He served in the Civil War, Company C, 2d Regiment, Missouri Cavalry, from September 8, 1861, to September 4, 1864. He died August 4, 1900, and is buried at Dayton, O.

*VI. ANNA MAUD KENDALL, first child of Ella Frances Anderson and Andrew J. Kendall.*

Studied at The Western, Oxford, O., 1890-1893. She graduated from the Ada Normal School, Ada, O., 1894. She is employed by the National Cash Register Co., Dayton, O.

*VI. EFFIE AMELIA KENDALL, second child of Ella Frances Anderson and Andrew J. Kendall.*

Graduated from the Steel High School, Dayton, O., class of 1897. She is a teacher at Phillipsburg, O.

*VI. CLIFFORD NEWTON ANDERSON KENDALL,  
third child of Ella Frances Anderson and Andrew J. Kendall.*

Is employed on the Dayton & Xenia Traction Road.

*V. CLARA AMANDA ANDERSON, third child of  
Nancy J. Gilliland and Ichabod Fergus Anderson, was married  
June 28, 1870, to John L. Cook.*

**CHILDREN:**

ANNA BELLE, born Mar. 28, 1871; died Apr. 16, 1901.

STELLA ANDERSON, born Feb. 6, 1873; died June 26, 1880.

MABEL LOWES, born May 4, 1879.

JENNIE SCOTT, born June 12, 1882.

MARY ELLA, born May 31, 1886.

Home, Dayton, O.; business, traveling salesman for the Gem Shirt Co.

*VI. ANNA BELLE COOK, first child of Clara Amanda  
Anderson and John L. Cook, was married April 11, 1895, to  
Clarence Perry Folson, who was born June 28, 1869.*

**CHILDREN:**

MIRIAM, born Apr. 29, 1896.

ELEANOR, born July 10, 1899.

Clarence Perry Folson is a hydraulic engineer. He has been to Jamaica, Brazil, and all over the United States in the interests of the Stillwell, Bierce, Smith, Vaile Co.

VI. ANNA BELLE COOK FOLSON graduated from the Dayton High School, Class 1891. She died April 16, 1901, and is buried at Woodland, Dayton, O. She was a beautiful, accomplished woman, greatly loved by all who knew her. She united with the church at twelve years of age, was a teacher in the Sunday school, leader in the choir, and active in all church work until motherhood occupied her in the home. With everything to live for in the earthly home, she has been transferred to the eternal home.

*VI. STELLA ANDERSON COOK, second child of Clara  
Amanda Anderson and John L. Cook, died a little child, and  
is buried in Woodland Cemetery, Dayton, O.*

*VI. MABEL LOWES COOK, third child of Clara A. Anderson and John L. Cook.*

Is a music teacher, Dayton, O. She plays the pipe organ in the Presbyterian church, Dayton, O. Graduated from the Steel High School, Class of 1897.

*VI. JENNIE SCOTT COOK, fourth child of Clara Amanda Anderson and John L. Cook.*

Graduated from the Dayton high school in 1901, and is attending the Dayton Normal School.

*VI. MARY ELLA COOK, fifth child of Clara Amanda Anderson and John L. Cook.*

Is attending the High School at Dayton, O.

*V. SARAH CORDELIA ANDERSON, V. MARY LIZZIE ANDERSON, and V. EFFIE JANE ANDERSON; fourth, fifth, and sixth children of Nancy J. Gilliland and Ichabod Fergus Anderson.*

Make their home together. Sarah Cordelia is a dressmaker. Effie Jane is a teacher in the ward schools of Dayton. Mary Lizzie also taught in the county schools for ten years. She is now the home maker. Their mother was with them in this home until May, 1899, and they sorely miss her since she joined the dear ones in the heavenly home.

Home, 927 Home Avenue, Dayton, O.

*IV. AMANDA GILLILAND, second child of Sarah Hopkins and Adam B. Gilliland, was married February, 1866, to Samuel D. Anderson, a cousin of Ichabod Fergus Anderson.*

**CHILDREN:**

FRANK, } twins, born in 1867, and lived only a few months.  
JENNIE, }

Home, Hamilton, O.

All the members of this family are dead. Samuel Anderson died in 1873.

*IV. JAMES ALEXANDER GILLILAND, third child of Sarah Hopkins and Adam B. Gilliland, was married, 1856, to Jane —————, in Iowa City.*

He died soon after the marriage. These words are on the marble which marks his grave: "My husband, James A. Gilliland, died August 1, 1857, aged 31 years. Amiable and beloved, farewell. Thy years were few, but thy virtues many. They are recorded not on perishable stone, but in the book of life, and the hearts of thy afflicted friends."

*IV. FANNY MARY GILLILAND, fourth child of Sarah Hopkins and Adam B. Gilliland, was married September 29, 1847, to N. C. Wade, who was born August 15, 1826, and died October 28, 1890.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT CARY, born Sept. 10, 1848; died Mar. 15, 1882.

NEHEMIAH ADAM, born Aug. 10, 1850.

ANNA BELLE, born Nov. 10, 1851.

MARY ELLEN, born Mar. 26, 1853; died Aug. 14, 1858.

SARAH MARGARET, born July 28, 1855; died Aug. 17, 1858.

LIZZIE JANE, born Sept. 23, 1857.

FANNIE, born Feb. 5, 1860; died Dec. 5, 1862.

EDWARD, born Nov. 6, 1870.

Home, Venice, O.

IV. FANNY MARY GILLILAND died November 12, 1886, and is buried at Venice, O.

N. C. Wade was a ruling elder in the Presbyterian church at Ross, O., for twenty-seven years.

*V. ROBERT CARY WADE, first child of Fanny Mary Gilliland and N. C. Wade, was married September 28, 1867, by Rev. I. M. Hughes, to Eliza Toman, who was born December 11, 1849.*

CHILDREN:

FREDERICK, born Sept. 17, 1870; died Apr. 24, 1882.

BENJAMIN, born Aug. 4, 1877.

V. ROBERT CARY WADE and his son Frederick died within a month of each other, and are buried at Venice, O. Eliza Toman Wade is with her son, Benjamin, at Millville, O.

*VI. BENJAMIN WADE, second child of Robert Cary Wade and Eliza Toman, was married to Myrtle Morris.*

CHILDREN:

MORRIS, born Feb. 20, 1890.

MILDRED, born Jan. 23, 1899.

Home, Millville, O.; business, machinist.

*V. NEHEMIAH ADAM WADE, second child of Fanny Mary Gilliland and N. C. Wade, was married, 1883, to Nannie Sellers, who was born March 28, 1862.*

CHILDREN:

JESSIE M., born Jan. 13, 1884.

Home, Ross, O.; business, agriculture.

*V. ANNA BELLE WADE, third child of Fanny Mary Gilliland and N. C. Wade. Unmarrid.*

Home, Millville, O.

*V. MAGGIE and V. MARY ELLA WADE, fourth and fifth children of Fanny Mary Gilliland and N. C. Wade, died when children, within a few days of each other, with diphtheria.*

*V. ELIZABETH JANE WADE, sixth child of Fanny Mary Gilliland and N. C. Wade, was married December 24, 1879, to Andrew J. Marsh.*

**CHILDREN:**

GEORGE, born Sept. 23, 1880.  
STANLEY, born Dec. 1, 1882.  
~~ANNA FREEMAN~~, born Nov. 19, 1884.  
CHARLES EDWARD, born Jan. 17, 1887.  
FLORENCE BELLE, born Apr. 10, 1890.  
MARY ELEANOR, born Apr. 10, 1890.  
Home, 841 Livingston Street, Cincinnati, O.; business, lawyer.  
All the children are in school.

*V. FANNIE WADE, sixth child of Fannie Mary Gilliland and N. C. Wade, died a little child, and is buried at Venice, O.*

*V. EDWARD WADE, seventh child of Fannie Mary Gilliland and N. C. Wade, was married to Mattie Dunn.*

**CHILDREN:**

ROBERT.  
Home, Barnsbury, O.

*IV. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN GILLILAND, fifth child of Sarah Hopkins and Adam B. Gilliland, was married June 27, 1854, to Sarah Johnson Marsh, who was born April 25, 1836.*

**CHILDREN:**

HARRIET FIDELLA, born May 28, 1855.  
INFANT SON, born Dec. 2, 1857; died Jan. 5, 1858.  
INFANT SON, born June 12, 1859; died June 13, 1859.  
GEORGE EVERETT, born Oct. 8, 1860; died Jan. 27, 1887.  
SARAH ELIZABETH, born Dec. 10, 1862.  
HANNAH JOSEPHINE, born Aug. 30, 1865.  
HOSEA FRANKLIN, born May 5, 1868.  
CHARLES ADAM, born Apr. 22, 1871.  
SAMUEL ARCHIBALD, born Apr. 19, 1874.

IV. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN GILLILAND was a blacksmith, at Venice, Ohio. He went from there to Littleton, Ill., and built a cabin and a blacksmith's shop near the town. Mrs. Sarah Hopkins Gilliland then went out, arriving May 8, 1856, the day of "the great storm" that blew the whole town away except one log cabin. Twenty-five were killed, and only one person in the town escaped injury. When the storm was at its worst Mrs. Gilliland was in a stage-coach on her way to Rushville, Ill., to meet her husband. On reaching the new home they found it nearly all blown away. Bravely they went to work rebuilding the demolished houses, living on coarse corn meal, deer and buffalo meat. In 1860 they moved to La Harpe, Ill., where Benjamin Franklin Gilliland died and is buried. His wife with their daughter Josephine and son Samuel Archibald went to Beatrice, Neb., in 1892, where they now live.

V. HARRIET F. GILLILAND, first child of Benjamin Franklin Gilliland and Sarah J. Marsh, was married September 13, 1874, to Edwin Coulson.

CHILDREN:

|                                   |   |
|-----------------------------------|---|
| FANNIE PEARL,                     | born June 19, 1875.                     |
| RUBIE SARAH,                      | born Nov. 20, 1876.                     |
| MAGGIE BELLE,                     | born Oct. 8, 1878.                      |
| INFANT DAUGHTER,                  | born June 2, 1880; died June 3, 1880.   |
| HENRY FRANKLIN,                   | born Apr. 27, 1881.                     |
| EDWIN CRANDALL,                   | born Mar. 26, 1883.                     |
| INFANT SON,                       | born July 10, 1884; died July 10, 1884. |
| BESSIE ELLA,                      | born Dec. 6, 1885; died Feb. 11, 1886.  |
| CLYDE CLAIRE,                     | born May 2, 1888.                       |
| KARLE FAY,                        | born Apr. 16, 1896.                     |
| Home, Latham, Butler County, Kan. |   |

VI. FANNIE PEARL COULSON, first child of Harriet F. Gilliland and Edwin Coulson, was married October 15, 1903, to Hollister Fish.

Home, Idaho Springs, Colo.

*VI. RUBIE SARAH COULSON, second child of Harriet F. Gilliland and Edwin Coulson, was married March 12, 1896, to Arza W. Shriver.*

**CHILDREN:**

HERCHEL, born Dec. 7, 1896.  
WILLIE COULSON, born Aug. 3, 1901.  
OLIVER W., born Dec. 26, 1903.

The other children are in the home.

*V. The second and third children of Benjamin Franklin Gilliland and Sarah J. Marsh died when infants, and are buried at Littleton, Ill.*

*V. GEORGE EVERETT GILLILAND, fourth child of Benjamin Franklin Gilliland and Sarah J. Marsh, was not married. He died at twenty-seven years of age, and is buried at La Harpe, Ill.*

*V. SARAH ELIZABETH GILLILAND, fifth child of Benjamin Franklin Gilliland and Sarah J. Marsh, was married at La Harpe, Ill., October 10, 1888, to Albertus Homer Kidd, who was born in Ada, Ohio, March 19, 1863.*

**CHILDREN:**

NORMA JOSEPHINE, born Jan. 12, 1893.  
DORA ALDONA, born Jan. 18, 1900.  
Home, Beatrice, Neb.; business, lawyer.

*V. HANNAH JOSEPHINE GILLILAND, sixth child of Benjamin Franklin Gilliland and Sarah J. Marsh.*

With her mother, have a home together at Beatrice, Neb. She is a stenographer.

*V. HOSEA FRANKLIN GILLILAND, seventh child of Benjamin Franklin Gilliland and Sarah J. Marsh, was married November 19, 1896, to Mae Freeman, who was born in Detroit, Mich., September 25, 1873.*

CHILDREN:

PERCY CYRIL, born Nov. 3, 1898.

PAUL WESLEY, born Nov. 3, 1898; died Sept. 3, 1899.

Home, Riverside, Cal.; business, druggist.

*V. CHARLES ADAM GILLILAND, eighth child of Benjamin Franklin Gilliland and Sarah J. Marsh, is not married.*

Home, Neola, Ia.; business, jeweler.

*V. SAMUEL ARCHIE GILLILAND, ninth child of Benjamin Franklin Gilliland and Sarah J. Marsh.*

Court stenographer, Beatrice, Neb.

*IV. SARAH ELIZABETH GILLILAND, sixth child of Sarah Hopkins and Adam B. Gilliland, was married in 1856 to Isaac Anderson, a cousin of Ichabod Fergus Anderson and Samuel D. Anderson. She died August 8, 1857, and is buried at Venice, Ohio.*

*IV. ARCHIBALD LUTHER GILLILAND, seventh child of Sarah Hopkins and Adam B. Gilliland, was married, 1838, to Lucy Ann Branough.*

CHILDREN:

JAMES.

FRANK ELMER.

MARY ELLA.

GROVE WESLEY.

ADAM.

HERBERT.

*V. JAMES GILLILAND, first child of Archibald Luther Gilliland and Lucy Ann Branough, died a child, and is buried at Seneca, Kan.*

*V. FRANK ELMER GILLILAND, second child of Archibald Luther Gilliland and Lucy Ann Branough, was married to Bell Williams.*

CHILDREN:

MARY ERMA.

STELLA GLADYS.

Home, Council Bluffs, Ia.

*V. MARY ELLA GILLILAND, third child of Archibald Luther Gilliland and Lucy Ann Branough, was married to Charles McCutcheon.*

CHILDREN:

IRENE.

Home, Canton, Ill.

*V. GROVE WESLEY GILLILAND, fourth child of Archibald Luther Gilliland and Lucy Ann Branough, was married.*

CHILDREN:

HAZEL.

Home, Axtel, Kan.

*III. ROBERT HOPKINS, sixth child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Poag, was married, in 1819, to Fanny Gilliland, who was born January 20, 1799, and died July 23, 1869.*

CHILDREN:

LIZZIE.

AMANDA, born 1827; died 1903.

HARRIET, born 1838; died 1903.

JAMES A., born Nov. 1837; died Aug. 27, 1890.

JANE, born

Home, Red Oak, O.

*IV. ELIZABETH HOPKINS, first child of Robert Hopkins and Fanny Gilliland, was married in Union Township, Brown County, Ohio, by Rev. Hiram Bingham, November 9, 1843, to James McFerson.*

CHILDREN:

FRANCES ANN, born Oct. 29, 1844; died Sept. 22, 1866.

ROBERT HOPKINS, born Aug. 24, 1846; died Jan. 17, 1853.

WILLIAM ADAM, born Apr. 21, 1848.

LOUISA JANE, born Apr. 9, 1850.

MILTON CAMPBELL, born Nov. 10, 1851.

SAMUEL LEWIS, born Mar. 14, 1854; died Aug. 14, 1881.

AMANDA AGNES, born June 6, 1856.

DAVID STEWART, born Jan. 19, 1862.

EDWARD PAYSON, born Jan. 5, 1864.

Home, Red Oak, O.

*V. FRANCES ANN McFERSON, first child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, died when 22 years old.*

*V. ROBERT HOPKINS McFERSON, second child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, died when seven years old.*

*V. WILLIAM ADAM McFERSON, third child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, is not married.*

Home, Red Oak, O.

*V. LOUISA JANE McFERSON, fourth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, was married June 5, 1888, to Joel B. Morrow, who was born August 15, 1850.*

CHILDREN:

MARY, born Apr. 1, 1889.

AUGIE E., born Dec. 13, 1890; died July 21, 1891.

SON, born Jan. 1, 1894; died Jan. 1, 1894.

Home, Russelville, O.; business, agriculture.

*V. MILTON CAMPBELL McFERSON, fifth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, was married, March 23, 1880, to Hannah Fenton.*

CHILDREN:

MARY McFERSON, born Apr. 5, 1885.

Home, Red Oak; business, agriculture.

*V. SAMUEL LEWIS McFERSON, sixth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, died unmarried.*

*V. AMANDA AGNES McFERSON, seventh child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, was married, January 17, 1878, to Edwin Ackless Culter.*

CHILDREN:

JAMES ALLEN, born June 14, 1879; died July 2, 1879.

NELLIE MAY, born June 16, 1880.

GEORGE EDWIN, born July 1, 1883.

CHARLES STEWART, born July 26, 1885; died Feb. 28, 1888.

Home, Russelville, O.; business, liveryman.

*V. DAVID STEWART McFERSON, eighth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, was married, May 14, 1891, to Ella McCutcheon.*

Home, Red Oak, O.; business, agriculture.

*V. EDWARD PAYSON McFERSON, ninth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and James McFerson, was married, September 15, 1892, to Amelia Louise Beatty.*

Home, Chicago, Ill.; business, with John V. Farwell, Chicago, Ill.

*IV. AMANDA and HARRIET HOPKINS, second and third children of Robert Hopkins and Fanny Gilliland, were unmarried.*

They lived and died in the old home near Ripley, O. They are buried in the Red Oak, O., churchyard.

*V. JAMES A. HOPKINS, fourth child of Robert Hopkins and Fanny Gilliland, was married, October 7, 1862, to Mary Culter.*

**CHILDREN:**

EDWIN CAREY, born Oct. 13, 1864.

JENNIE M., born Mar. 24, 1867.

SAMUEL GORDON, born Oct. 17, 1873.

FANNY, born June 7, 1876.

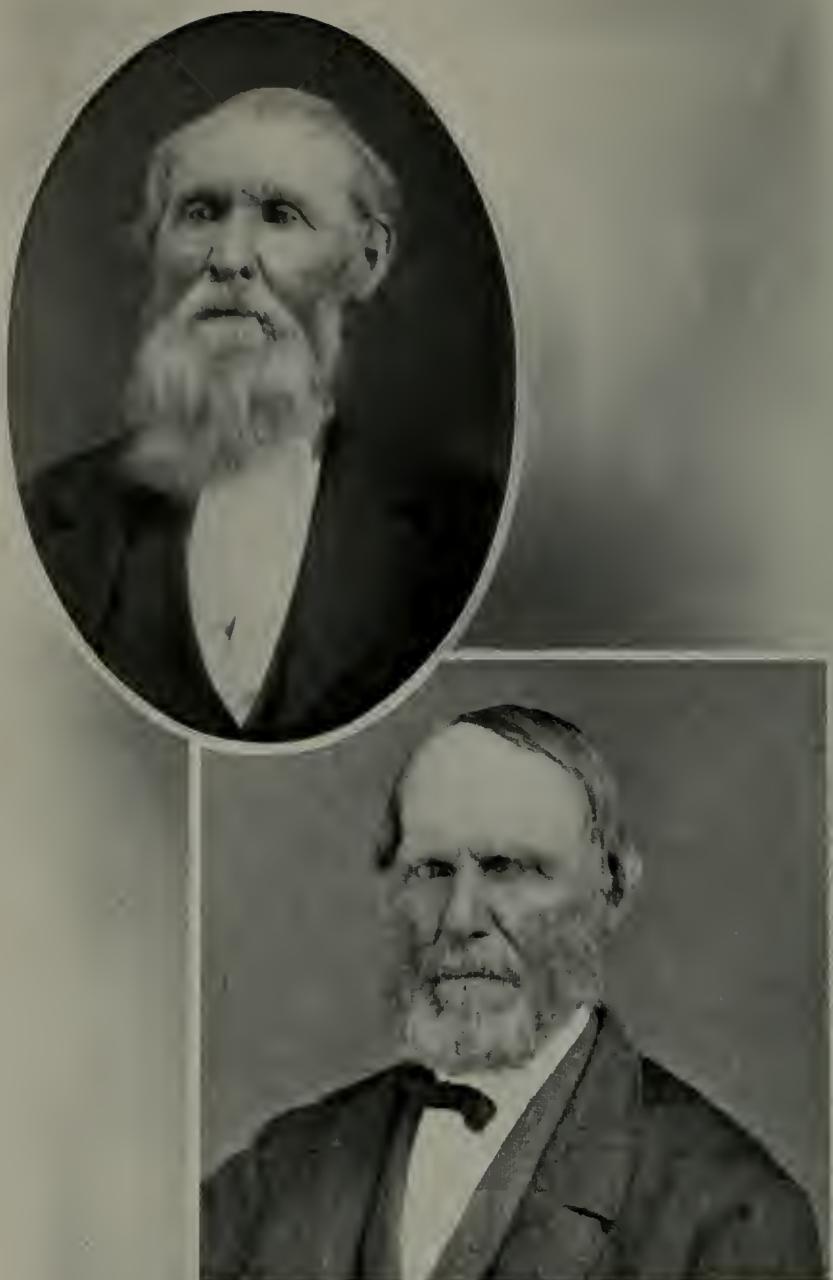
V. JAMES A. HOPKINS died August 27, 1890, and is buried at Paolo, Kan. None of his children are married. They live with their mother at Paolo, Kan.; business, agriculture.

*V. JANE HOPKINS, fifth child of Robert Hopkins and Fanny Gilliland, was married to Harry Bennington.*

**CHILDREN:**

THOMAS NEWTON, who died when quite young.





III. THOMAS HOPKINS.

III. GORDON HOPKINS.

*III. GORDON HOPKINS, seventh child of Archibald Hopkins, and first child of Margaret Shanklin, was married September 9, 1819, to Ann Kinkead, at her home in Ripley, Ohio.*

CHILDREN:

|                  |   |
|------------------|---|
| ELIJAH A.,       | born July 22, 1820; died Mar. 14, 1900. |
| WILLIAM KINKEAD, | born Oct. 5, 1822.                      |
| THOMAS SCOTT,    | born June 19, 1825; died Aug. 7, 1897.  |
| A DAUGHTER,      | born Feb. 22, 1828; died a baby.        |
| ARCHIBALD G.,    | born Jan. 24, 1829; died May 7, 1851.   |
| NANCY ANN,       | born Oct. 12, 1832; died May 3, 1833.   |
| ELLEN JANE,      | born Apr. 19, 1834.                     |
| CAREY ALLEN,     | born Aug. 24, 1837.                     |
| ALBERT N.,       | born Apr. 6, 1840; died Jan. 22, 1868.  |

V. GORDON HOPKINS and his family lived in Brown County, O., until some time in the fifties. They then came to Oswego, Kendall County, Ill., where they made their home the rest of their lives. He and his wife are buried at Oswego, Ill.

*IV. ELIJAH A. HOPKINS, first child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead, was married November 22, 1842, to Elizabeth Gay, of Woodford County, Ky., who died April 8, 1862.*

CHILDREN:

|                |                               |
|----------------|-------------------------------|
| JAMES WILLIAM, | born Aug. 3, 1843; died 1863. |
| A BABY,        | who died.                     |
| ANNA B.,       | born June 18, 1847.           |
| JOHN T.,       | born Feb. 6, 1850.            |
| AGNES,         | born Jan. 26, 1856.           |
| KATE G.,       | born May 13, 1860.            |
| LIZZIE,        | born Mar. 30, 1862.           |

IV. ELIJAH A. HOPKINS and his wife, Elizabeth Gay, are buried at Oswego, Ill. Elijah A. Hopkins was a great lover of horses.

*V. JAMES WILLIAMS HOPKINS, first child of Elijah Hopkins and Elizabeth Gay.*

Enlisted in the United States Army in the fall of 1861, Company C,

Fourth Illinois Cavalry, Colonel T. L. Dickey's regiment that went from Ottawa, Ill. He was orderly for Colonel Dickey, and for Colonel McCullough. The latter was killed at Coffee Mills Springs, Miss. Will Hopkins was one of those chosen to act as escort with the body to Bloomington, Ill. He was granted a furlough at this time, and visited the home folks at Oswego. It was his last home-coming. He was killed at the siege of Vicksburg, very little being known of the circumstances of his death or burial. He was in the battle at Fort Henry, Fort Donaldson, and other places.

*V. The second child of Elijah Hopkins and Elizabeth Gay died a baby.*

*V. ANNA HOPKINS, third child of Elijah Hopkins and Elizabeth Gay, was married March 23, 1876, to Victor Mather.*

Home, Austin, Tex.

Victor Mather was superintendent of the waterworks. Died in 1901.

*V. JOHN T. HOPKINS, fourth child of Elijah Hopkins and Elizabeth Gay, was married April, 1892, to Leauna B. Davis.*

Home, 4311 Dodge Street, Omaha, Neb.; business, real estate broker.

*V. AGNES HOPKINS, fifth child of Elijah Hopkins and Elizabeth Gay, was married January 5, 1887, to James Richardson, who died October 18, 1891.*

V. AGNES HOPKINS RICHARDSON was married again October 21, 1896, to Charles C. Risk, who was born November 16, 1839.

Home, Fairfield, Ia.; business, dry goods merchant.

*V. KATE G. HOPKINS, sixth child of Elijah Hopkins and Elizabeth Gay, is unmarried.*

Home, Oswego, Ill.

*V. LIZZIE HOPKINS, seventh child of Elijah Hopkins and Elizabeth Gay, was married September 24, 1884, to W. H. Winser.*

CHILDREN:

ROY A., born Mar. 3, 1886.

Home, Aurora, Ill.; business, train dispatcher.

*IV. WILLIAM KINKEAD HOPKINS, second child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead, was married October 14, 1847, to Mary Jane Baird, of Brown County, Ohio, who died June 12, 1856.*

**CHILDREN:**

DRUSILLA FRANCES, born Oct. 11, 1848.

CORNELIA ARABELLA, born Nov. 13, 1850; died Sept. 11, 1877.

ROBERT MARCELLUS, born Jan. 1, 1854; died Feb. 5, 1887.

*IV. WILLIAM KINKEAD HOPKINS owned and operated a woolen mill in Ohio until the fall of 1855, when he moved with his family to Kendall County, Ill. They came by wagon. His wife, Mary Jane Baird, died the next summer, and is buried at Oswego, Ill.*

*V. DRUSILLA FRANCES HOPKINS, first child of William Kinkead Hopkins and Mary Jane Baird, was married August 10, 1880, to F. W. Clark.*

**CHILDREN:**

CORNELIA STELLA, born Apr. 12, 1881; died Feb. 16, 1884.

WILLIAM WINFIELD, born Dec. 12, 1884.

HARRY HOPKINS, born Jan. 25, 1889.

*V. CORNELIA ARABELLA HOPKINS, second child of William Kinkead Hopkins and Mary Jane Baird, was married December 28, 1875, to H. C. Kerr.*

**CHILDREN:**

HARRY WALLACE, born Apr. 27, 1877.

Home, Hastings, Neb.; business, real estate.

*VI. HARRY WALLACE KERR, first child of Cornelius Arabella Hopkins and H. C. Kerr, was married September 25, 1896, to Amy Morgan, who was born April 7, 1879.*

Home, Little Sioux, Ia.; business, manager Review Publishing Co.

*V. ROBERT MARCELLUS HOPKINS, third child of William Kinkead Hopkins and Mary Jane Baird, was married, in 1880, to Lizzie M. Copple.*

**CHILDREN:**

LOTTIE BELLE, born Jan. 17, 1881.

JOHN COPPLE, born July 19, 1882.

CLARA D., born Jan. 22, 1886; died Oct. 22, 1886.

V. ROBERT MARCELLUS HOPKINS and his wife lived in Ohio on a farm. He is buried at Oswego, Ill. Mrs. Lizzie M. Copple Hopkins has made her home in Georgetown, O., since November, 1899.

*IV. THOMAS SCOTT HOPKINS, third child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead, was married February, 1866, to Lizzie Macklin, who was born in Ireland, February 5, 1838, and died October 10, 1890.*

**CHILDREN:**

NEWT ROBERT, born Dec. 14, 1866.

MARY MAUD, born July 11, 1871.

GORDON DEARMOND, born Oct. 13, 1874.

THOMAS SCOTT, born Apr. 5, 1877.

GUY HAMILTON, born June 10, 1879.

HOY BEVERIDGE, born Sept. 30, 1884.

Lizzie Macklin was a milliner in Aurora before her marriage. She died very suddenly in Aurora of paralysis of the brain. She is buried at Oswego.

IV. THOMAS SCOTT HOPKINS was born in Ripley, O. His home for twenty-five years or more was at Oswego, Ill., on a farm where his children were all raised. He sold his farm in 1896, and went to Fruit-hurst, Ala., where he died in 1897 from blood poisoning from an abscess. He is buried at Oswego, Ill.

*V. NEWT ROBERT HOPKINS, first child of Thomas Scott Hopkins and Lizzie Macklin, was married at Yorkville, Ill., by Rev. J. G. Haige, December 14, 1887, to Emma L. Collins, who was born May 7, 1870.*

**CHILDREN:**

LIZZIE E., born Jan. 8, 1895.

Home, 592 Douglas Avenue, Aurora, Ill.

*V. MARY MAUD HOPKINS, second child of Thomas Scott Hopkins and Lizzie Macklin, was married November 14, 1895, at the Palmer House, Chicago, by Rev. Bass, to D. W. T. Putt.*

Home, Fruithurst, Ala.; business, physician.

*V. GORDON DEARMOND HOPKINS, third child of Thomas Scott Hopkins and Lizzie Macklin, is unmarried.*

Lives in Aurora.

*V. THOMAS SCOTT HOPKINS, fourth child of Thomas Scott Hopkins and Lizzie Macklin, was married, April 5, 1900, at Yorkville, Ill., to Lydia Biesemeyer.*

Home, Rockford, Ill.; business, brakeman on the C. B. & Q. R. R.

*V. GUY HAMILTON HOPKINS and V. HOY BEVERIDGE HOPKINS, fifth and sixth children of Thomas Scott Hopkins and Lizzie Macklin.*

Live in Aurora, Ill.

*IV. The fourth child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead was a daughter, who died in infancy.*

*IV. ARCHIBALD G. HOPKINS, fifth child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead, died in California at the age of twenty-two. He is buried there.*

*IV. NANCY ANN HOPKINS, sixth child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead, died less than a year old, and is buried in Ohio.*

*IV. ELLEN JANE HOPKINS, seventh child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead, was married June, 1855, to Cy Wagner.*

**CHILDREN:**

CHARLES HAMILTON, born June 6, 1856.

MARGARET ANN.

SCOTT.

GORDON.

FRANK.

ALBERT.

LAURA.

Home, York, York County, Neb.

*V. CHARLES HAMILTON WAGNER, first child of Ellen Jane Hopkins and Cy Wagner, was married February 6, 1881, to Lettia M. Beattie, who was born July 5, 1858.*

**CHILDREN:**

SCOTT B., born Oct. 18, 1881.

GRACE L., born June 25, 1884.

MARY W., born Jan. 31, 1886.

JOSEPHINE E., born Feb. 22, 1887.

VIOLA, born Mar. 3, 1891.

Home, 539 Lafayette Street, Aurora, Ill.

*MARGARET ANN WAGNER, second child of Ellen Jane Hopkins and Cy Wagner, was married to S. W. Johnson.*

Home, Yorkville, Ill.

No further report obtained of this family.

*IV. CAREY ALLEN HOPKINS, eighth child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead, was married December 31, 1860, to Mary Jane Cherry, of Naansay, Ill.*

**CHILDREN:**

LIZZIE, born Nov. 15, 1861.

MOSES CHERRY, born May 10, 1866.

Mary Jane Cherry Hopkins died March 23, 1877, and is buried at Naansay, Ill.

Home, 511 Lafayette Street, Aurora, Ill.; business, agriculture (retired).

*IV. CAREY ALLEN HOPKINS has been an elder in the Presbyterian church for over thirty years.*

*V. LIZZIE HOPKINS, first child of Carey Allen Hopkins and Mary Jane Cherry, was married January 6, 1881, by the Rev. T. F. Jessup, to Isaac James Beattie.*

**CHILDREN:**

CAREY HOPKINS, born Jan. 27, 1882.

JOSEPH FRANKLIN, born Nov. 2, 1884.

MURRAY BULLARD, born Nov. 3, 1886.

STELLA MAY, born Mar. 7, 1889.

Home, since 1882, near Bradshaw, York County, Neb.; business, agriculture.

*VI. CAREY HOPKINS BEATTIE, first child of Lizzie Hopkins and Isaac James Beattie.*

Graduated from the Bradshaw High School, Class of 1898. He was valedictorian, and won the Doane scholarship. He attended York College two years, and spent a winter at the State Agricultural College of Nebraska. He owns a half section of land in Hall County, Neb., which he expects to cultivate next year (1905).

*VI. JOSEPH FRANKLIN BEATTIE, second child of Lizzie Hopkins and Isaac James Beattie.*

Graduated from the Bradshaw High School, Class of 1901.

*VI. MURRAY BULLARD BEATTIE, third child of Lizzie Hopkins and Isaac James Beattie.*

Graduated from the High School, Bradshaw, Neb., 1903.

*VI. STELLA MAY BEATTIE, fourth child of Lizzie Hopkins and Isaac James Beattie.*

Graduated from the High School, Bradshaw, Neb., 1904.

*V. MOSES CHERRY HOPKINS, second child of Carey Allen Hopkins and Mary Jane Cherry, was married December, 1888, to Hattie May Rickertson.*

CHILDREN:

BESSIE MAY, born Nov., 1889.

Home, Joplin, Mo.; business, manager of Joplin Waterworks.

*IV. ALBERT N. HOPKINS, ninth child of Gordon Hopkins and Ann Kinkead, died at eighteen years of age, and is buried at Oswego, Ill.*





HOUSE BUILT BY III. BENJAMIN HOPKINS, RIPLEY OHIO.

GRAVE OF III. ELIJAH HOPKINS.  
THE FIRST HOPKINS GRAVE IN OHIO.

*III. BENJAMIN HOPKINS, eighth child of Archibald Hopkins, and second child of Margaret Shanklin, was married 1824, to Fidella Campbell, who was born in 1801, and died June 25, 1882, in her eighty-second year.*

CHILDREN:

ELIZABETH A., born Dec. 1, 1825; died Oct. 28, 1872.

THOMAS, who died aged five months and sixteen days.

III. BENJAMIN HOPKINS and Fidella Campbell lived and died at Ripley, O. Benjamin died in 1827, and his widow and daughter, Elizabeth, lived on together till 1872, when the daughter died. After this the widow lived alone until her death in 1882. The old home still stands in Ripley, O.

*III. THOMAS HOPKINS, ninth child of Archibald Hopkins, and third child of Elizabeth Shanklin, was married by Rev. John Rankin, in 1826, to Sarah Johnston, who was born May 24, 1806.*

CHILDREN:

|                         |                     |
|-------------------------|---------------------|
| ORLANDO JOHNSTON,       | born Sept. 6, 1830. |
| MARY,                   | born Apr. 2, 1834.  |
| JOHN THOMAS,            | born Mar. 9, 1836.  |
| MARGARET ELLEN,         | born 1838.          |
| WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON, | born Sept. 9, 1840. |
| HORACE EVERETT,         | born Nov. 19, 1848. |

Home, Ripley, O.; business, merchant.

III. THOMAS HOPKINS left the farm quite early in life, and settled in Ripley, Brown County, O., where he engaged in the dry goods business, which, with other pursuits afterwards embarked in, became extensive. For many years he owned and operated the "Franklin Flouring Mills," located on the Ripley and Hillsboro pike, some two miles from Ripley. He also built an extensive wharf on the river frontage of the store property, and was among the first to build and introduce the wharf boat for the accommodation of steam craft. In connection with the wharf he erected, contiguous to the wharf property, a commodious warehouse for the storage of merchandise, which remained standing until within a few years, when it was dismantled.

The family residence built by him was, in its day, regarded one of the finest houses in the town, and is still standing in good condition. A public-spirited man, of wonderful energy and activity, his labors for the community in which he lived, for its welfare as well as his own, were not appreciated as they should have been in the days of his prosperity, but in after years, when reverses had overtaken him and the accumulations of a lifetime had been swept away, there were those who bore testimony of his indefatigable enterprises and of the great good he had done for the benefit of those who followed. He was ninety-three years old when he died.

Sarah Johnston was born in Brownsville, Pa., but was living in Ripley, O., when Thomas Hopkins met her. She was a young woman of local

distinction and popularity, known by her intimates as the "belle of Ripley." She was in every respect a true woman, of fine attainments. She was an intimate friend of the Blaine family, and recollects well the birth of James G. Blaine, and his boyhood in their native town. She was a Presbyterian, as have been all the members of her household.

After the death of Joel W. Hopkins, of Granville, Ill., the following clipping was found among his papers: "Mrs. Sarah Hopkins, wife of Thomas Hopkins, died yesterday afternoon at five o'clock, at her home on Mulbury Street, Jeffersonville, Ind., of old age. The deceased was eighty-one years old, and had long been a resident of Jeffersonville. Mrs. Hopkins was an intimate acquaintance of the Hon. J. G. Blaine, and was familiar with many of the celebrated personages of other years. She was one of the committee of young ladies who gave a reception to General Lafayette upon his visit to this country in 1824." Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Johnston Hopkins are buried at Jeffersonville, Ind.

*IV. ORLANDO JOHNSTON HOPKINS, first child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Johnston, was married at Felicity, Ohio, October 12, 1853, to Malissa Ruhama Sargent, who was born at Felicity, Clermont County, Ohio, October 1, 1831.*

CHILDREN:

- EMMA FLORENCE, born Feb. 8, 1855; died Oct. 27, 1855.
- MINNIE BLANCHE, born Oct. 11, 1857.
- NANNIE ELOISE, born Feb. 27, 1860; died Oct. 18, 1883.
- ALICE, born Apr. 5, 1864.
- RILEY, born Feb. 10, 1866; died June 24, 1867.
- ORLANDO JOHNSON, born Dec. 29, 1874; died July 26, 1876.

*IV. ORLANDO JOHNSTON HOPKINS volunteered as a private soldier of the United States Army at Ripley, Brown County, O., September 12, 1861. He was commissioned by the government of Ohio as first lieutenant, Company A, 59th Regiment Ohio Infantry. After the battle of Shiloh, in 1863, he was commissioned by President Lincoln as captain and commissary of subsistence, U. S. A., at Jeffersonville, Ind. After Sherman's march to the sea he was ordered to Fort Riley, Kan., where he was honorably mustered out of the service. He has lived in Kansas twenty years, and twenty-three years in Denver, his present home.*

*V. EMMA FLORENCE HOPKINS, first child of Orlando Johnston Hopkins and Malissa Ruhama Sargent, died when only a few months old.*

*V. MINNIE BLANCHE HOPKINS, second child of Orlando Johnston Hopkins and Malissa Ruhama Sargent, was married October 24, 1877, to James Wesley Hammond.*

CHILDREN:

- JAMES WESLEY, born Aug. 19, 1878.
- RUTH, born Sept. 23, 1879.
- CLARENCE EARL, born July 18, 1881.
- IRENE, born July 11, 1883.  
Home, Cheyenne, Wyo.

*V. NANNIE ELOISE HOPKINS, third child of Orlando Johnston Hopkins and Malissa Ruhama Sargent, died at twenty-three, and is buried at Denver, Colo.*

*V. ALICE HOPKINS, fourth child of Orlando Johnston Hopkins and Malissa Ruhama Sargent, was married December 25, 1899, to Albert Delos Gilleland.*

Home, Denver, Colo.

*V. RILEY HOPKINS, fifth child of Orlando Johnston Hopkins and Malissa Ruhama Sargent, was born at Ft. Riley, Kan. He died at Junction City, Kan., when a little more than a year old, and is buried at Ft. Riley, Kan.*

*V. ORLANDO JOHNSTON HOPKINS, sixth child of Orlando Johnston Hopkins and Malissa Ruhama Sargent, was born at Leavenworth, Kan. He died a year and a half old, and is buried at Leavenworth, Kan.*

*IV. MARY HOPKINS, second child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Johnston, was married June 17, 1891, to Rev. Samuel Weeks, a Methodist minister, retired, of Holman, Ind., who died in Jeffersonville, Ind., in July, 1895.*

At which place the widow still resides.

*IV. JOHN THOMAS HOPKINS, third child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Johnston, was married July 5, 1865, to Esther M. Dickinson, of Haddam, Middlesex County, Conn.*

CHILDREN:

ROSA BONHEUR, born June 18, 1866.

CHARLES DICKINSON, born Oct. 28, 1872.

Home, Jeffersonville, Ind.

*IV. JOHN THOMAS HOPKINS, when about sixteen years old, was engaged in the Ohio River steamboat service, and was for ten years a clerk on packets, plying between Cincinnati, Maysville, Portsmouth, and Catlettsburg, at the mouth of the Big Sandy. Soon after the outbreak of the Civil War, he connected himself with the Union Army, serving as a civil employee. He remained twenty-five years in the quartermaster's department, during which time he was for nine years superintendent of*

the Jeffersonville depot of the quartermaster's department at Jeffersonville, Ind. A change of national administration from Republican to Democratic required his resignation. Afterwards he was engaged in business, dry goods and notions, in Jeffersonville, remaining in that business twelve years, when he sold out. He is now general bookkeeper and teller of the First National Bank of Jeffersonville.

*V. ROSA BONHEUR HOPKINS, first child of John Thomas Hopkins and Esther M. Dickinson, was married November 15, 1888, to Charles H. Allen.*

Home, Jeffersonville, Ind.

*V. CHARLES DICKINSON HOPKINS, second child of John Thomas Hopkins and Esther M. Dickinson, was married June 17, 1901, to Lillie M. Pfau.*

CHILDREN:

CHARLES D., born Apr. 1, 1903.

Home, Colorado Springs, Colo.

*IV. MARGARET ELLEN HOPKINS, fourth child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Johnston, was married April, 1854, to Eli E. Kellogg, who was born 1834.*

CHILDREN:

EDGAR E., born Mar. 7, 1855.

THOMAS, born Mar. 1, 1857.

Home, Denver, Colo.

*IV. MARGARET ELLEN HOPKINS KELLOGG died April, 1902.*





HOUSE BUILT BY JAMES HOPKINS, RED OAK, OHIO.

HOUSE BUILT BY THOMAS HOPKINS, RIPLEY, OHIO.

HOUSE BUILT BY GORDON HOPKINS, RED OAK, OHIO.

*IV. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON HOPKINS, fifth child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Johnston, was married in 1863 to Martha Washington Fowler, of Louisville, Ky.*

Their married life proving incompatible after a few years, they were divorced.

**CHILDREN:**

HENRY, who died at the age of twenty-five.

The life of William Henry Harrison Hopkins has been on the Ohio River, in connection with its traffic. During the War of the Rebellion he was superintendent of river transportation, under charge of officers of the U. S. Army. He is still connected with steamboats.

Home, Louisville, Ky.

*IV. HORACE EVERETT HOPKINS, sixth child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Johnston, was married October 17, 1887, to Susannah Hawkins, of Jeffersonville, Ind.*

**CHILDREN:**

H. EVERETT, born July 15, 1888.  
ALMA L., born Nov. 21, 1889.  
RUTH P., born Dec. 22, 1896.  
EDITH L., born May 5, 1899.  
CORRINNE, born Aug. 2, 1900.

The dead are:

H. STODDARD, aged 14 months.  
SUSIE MAY, aged 15 months.

In earlier life Horace Everett Hopkins was connected with railroads. Later he became associated with newspaper work on Louisville daily papers, and as correspondent for those in other cities. He is now engaged in job printing in Jeffersonville, Ind.

*III. ELIZABETH HOPKINS, tenth child of Archibald Hopkins, and fourth child of Margaret Shanklin, was married in 1821 to William Kinkead, who died September 5, 1855.*

CHILDREN:

|                    |   |
|--------------------|---|
| ALEXANDER,         | born May 20, 1822; died Sept. 5, 1855.  |
| MARGARET ANN,      | born Apr. 23, 1824; died Nov. 4, 1899.  |
| NANCY JANE,        | born Aug. 17, 1827; died May 7, 1838.   |
| HARRIET AMANDA,    | born Sept. 19, 1829.                    |
| ELIZABETH MARY,    | born May 15, 1831.                      |
| WILLIAM GAY,       | born May 24, 1833; died July 4, 1883.   |
| LUELLA,            | born May 30, 1836.                      |
| ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, | born Apr. 16, 1838.                     |
| JOHN POAGE,        | born Sept. 9, 1840.                     |
| SARAH ELLEN,       | born Sept. 9, 1840; died July 24, 1874. |

*IV. ALEXANDER KINKEAD, first child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, was married September 24, 1846, to Belle McClanahan, who was born at Ripley, Ohio, April 14, 1826.*

CHILDREN:

|  |
|--|
| DORA.                                    |
| MARGARET ANN.                            |
| MARY ALICE.                              |
| Home, Ripley, O.; business, agriculture. |

*IV. ALEXANDER KINKEAD and his father, William Kinkead, died the same day, of cholera. They are buried in the same grave at Red Oak, O.*

Belle McClanahan Kinkead died August 22, 1895, and is buried at Monmouth, Ill.

*V. DORA KINKEAD, first child of Alexander Kinkead and Belle McClanahan, was married May 7, 1878, to A. B. Anderson.*

**CHILDREN:**

HARRY, who is dead.

MATTIE BELLE.

GERTRUDE.

KATHERINE.

Home, Pawnee City, Neb.; business, physician.

*V. MARGARET ANN and V. MARY ALICE KINKEAD, second and third children of Alexander Kinkead and Belle McClanahan, are unmarried.*

Home, Monmouth, Ill.

*IV. MARGARET ANN KINKEAD, second child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, was married December 31, 1846, to Adam Kelly, who was born September 17, 1818, and died April 21, 1876.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARY ELIZABETH.

SALLY GAY.

IV. MARGARET ANN KINKEAD and Adam Kelly are both buried in the churchyard at Red Oak. The two daughters are unmarried, and make their home together in Ripley, O.

*IV. NANCY JANE KINKEAD, third child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, died at sixteen years of age, and is buried at Red Oak.*

*IV. HARRIET AMANDA KINKEAD, fourth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, was married February 17, 1850, to Ralph Voris Culter.*

CHILDREN:

CHARLES ALEXANDER.

SARAH ELIZABETH.

MARGARET ANN.

ELIZA JANE, born 1857; died Mar. 13, 1860.

SAMUEL VORIS.

THOMAS ELMER, born 1863; died June 16, 1891.

LUELLA KINKEAD, born Dec. 23, 1866; died May 21, 1893.

Home, Russelville, O.; business, agriculture.

Ralph Voris Culter served in the "Hundred Days" service, Company B, 172d Regiment Ohio National Guards. He died August 20, 1901, and is buried at Red Oak, O.

*V. CHARLES ALEXANDER CULTER, first child of Harriet Amanda Kinkead and Ralph Voris Culter, was married October 29, 1874, to Molly R. Culter.*

Molly R. Culter-Culter died June 15, 1895.

V. CHARLES ALEXANDER CULTER was married second, December 23, 1896, to Clara A. Shotwell.

CHILDREN:

LAURA VORIS, born Feb. 5, 1899; died June 19, 1899.

Home, 1539 Hapburg Street, East Walnut Hills, Cincinnati, Ohio; business, street car motorman.

*V. SARAH ELIZABETH CULTER, second child of Harriet Amanda Kinkead and Ralph Voris Culter.*

At home with her mother at Russelville, O.

*V. MARGARET ANN CULTER third child of Harriet Amanda Kinkead and Ralph Voris Culter, was married November 4, 1873, to M. P. Porter.*

**CHILDREN:**

MINNIE MAUD.  
IDA MAY.  
MARY LIZZIE.  
HATTIE LEE.  
WILLIE GARFIELD.  
RALPH WYLIE.  
EDDIE BRYSON.  
PAUL MCKINLEY.  
TOMMY RAY.  
EDNA MARGARET.

Home, Berkley, Va.; business, clergyman.

*VI. MINNIE MAUD PORTER, first child of Margaret Ann Culter and M. P. Porter, was married February 5, 1896, to Tom Martin.*

Home, Ripley, O.; business, agriculture.

*VI. IDA MAY PORTER, second child of Margaret Ann Culter and M. P. Porter, was married October 19, 1899, to George F. Williamson.*

**CHILDREN:**

Hoy H. WILLIAMSON.

Home, 120 Willoughby Avenue, East Norfolk, Va.; business, railroad agent.

*VI. MARY LIZZIE PORTER, third child of Margaret Ann Culter and M. P. Porter.*

Is in her father's home at Berkley, Va.

*VI. HATTIE LEE PORTER, fourth child of Margaret Ann Culter and M. P. Porter, was married June 24, 1902, to Charles Hope.*

Home, Bliven, Berkley, Va.

The rest of the children are in the home at Berkley, Va.

*V. ELIZA JANE, the fourth, V. THOMAS ELMER, the sixth, and V. LUELLA KINKEAD CULTER, the seventh, children of Harriet Amanda Kinkead and Ralph Voris Culter, are dead, and buried at Red Oak, Ohio.*

*V. SAMUEL VORIS CULTER, fifth child of Harriet Amanda Kinkead and Ralph Voris Culter, was married May 3, 1883, to Abbie M. Mitchell.*

**CHILDREN:**

EARL MITCHELL, born Dec. 17, 1886.

CHARLES EDGAR, born Mar. 1, 1890.

Home, Georgetown, O.; business, grocer.

*IV. ELIZABETH MARY KINKEAD, fifth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, not reported.*

*IV. WILLIAM GAY KINKEAD, sixth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, was married December 6, 1861, to Amanda Tweed.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM QUINCY, born Mar. 7, 1863.

SABINA ELMARY, born Apr. 27, 1864.

ALBERT EMELIUS, born Nov. 13, 1865.

JOHN TWEED, born May 25, 1868.

EDWIN BELL, born Dec. 26, 1870.

JENNIE HOPE, born Sept. 5, 1873.

Home, Red Oak, O.; business, agriculture.

*V. WILLIAM QUINCY KINKEAD, first child of William Gay Kinkead and Amanda Tweed, was married March 20, 1894, to Flora Stewart.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM ROBERT, born July 16, 1896.

Home, Bloomenburg, O.; business, banker.

*V. SABINA ELMARY KINKEAD, second child of William Gay Kinkead and Amanda Tweed.*

Is in the home at Red Oak, O.

*V. ALBERT EMELIUS KINKEAD, third child of William Gay Kinkead and Amanda Tweed, was married November 17, 1898, to Wilhelmina Reith, who died March 7, 1900.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM SPARLING, born Feb. 21, 1900.

*V. JOHN TWEED KINKEAD, fourth child of William Gay Kinkead and Amanda Tweed, not reported.*

*V. EDWIN BELL, fifth child, and V. JENNIE HOPE KINKEAD, the sixth child of William Gay Kinkead and Amanda Tweed.*

Are in the home at Red Oak, O.

*IV. LUELLA KINKEAD, seventh child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead. She is unmarried.*

Has a home in Ripley, O.

*IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS KINKEAD, eighth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, was married December 25, 1866, to Narcissa De Poy, who was born February 11, 1842.*

Home, Red Oak, O.; business, agriculture.

*IV. JOHN POAGE KINKEAD, ninth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, was married December 20, 1869, to Joanna Carr, who was born September 10, 1849.*

**CHILDREN:**

HAMER CARR, born July 28, 1871.

JOHN EVERET, born Feb. 21, 1878; died Sept. 29, 1878.

NORA EDITH, born Oct. 20, 1880.

Joanna Carr Kinkead died March 21, 1891, and is buried at Red Oak, O.

*V. JOHN POAGE KINKEAD was married a second time June 4, 1896, to Lizzie Stephenson, who was born January 29, 1853.*

Home, Red Oak, O.; business, farmer.

*IV. SARAH ELLEN KINKEAD, tenth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and William Kinkead, died at the home July 24, 1874. She was unmarried.*

*III. ELIJAH HOPKINS, eleventh child of Archibald Hopkins and fifth child of Margaret Shanklin, died when seventeen years old at his father's house. He is buried in the old churchyard in Red Oak, Ohio.*

His was the first grave of the Hopkins family in the new home.





III. JOHN HOPKINS.

III. JAMES HOPKINS.

III. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS.

*III. JAMES HOPKINS, twelfth child of Archibald Hopkins and Margaret Shanklin, was married by Rev. Alexander Rankin, October 3, 1833, to Nancy Ryan Clark, who was born June 18, 1815, and died November 14, 1896.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                   |                     |
|-------------------|---------------------|
| ELLEN CLARK,      | born Jan. 3, 1835.  |
| SARAH,            | born Aug. 7, 1837.  |
| VIRGINIA,         | born Apr. 2, 1840.  |
| JOHN CLARK,       | born Nov. 2, 1842.  |
| WILLIAM EDWARD,   | born Jan. 19, 1845. |
| GEORGE IRWIN,     | born Aug. 29, 1847. |
| ALEXANDER DUNLAP, | born Sept. 3, 1851. |
| MILTON EDWIN,     | born Jan. 28, 1857. |

Home, Higginsport, O.; business, farming.

When James Hopkins was seventy years old he met with a serious accident, which resulted in the loss of his left arm above the elbow. He died February 19, 1887.

Nancy Ryan Clark Hopkins died November 14, 1896. Both are buried in the Clark Cemetery, Clairmont County, Ohio.

*IV. ELLEN CLARK HOPKINS, first child of James Hopkins and Nancy Ryan Clark, was married April 3, 1862, to Joseph C. Wells, who was born March 9, 1819.*

**CHILDREN:**

|             |   |
|-------------|---|
| SALLIE,     | born Dec. 15, 1863.                     |
| NANNIE MAY, | born Sept. 14, 1865.                    |
| DAUGHTER,   | born and died Jan. 9, 1868.             |
| JAMES,      | born June 19, 1869.; died Apr. 3, 1872. |
| INEZ C.,    | born Jan. 26, 1872.                     |
| ANTOINETTE, | born July 7, 1874; died Nov. 26, 1878.  |

Home, Felicity, Clermont County, O.; business, agriculture.  
Joseph C. Wells is buried in the Clark Cemetery.

*V. SALLIE WELLS, first child of Ellen Clark Hopkins and Joseph C. Wells, was married October 16, 1884, to Andrew Miller Early, who was born in Feesburg, Ohio, July 26, 1859.*

**CHILDREN:**

LEWIS WELLS, born Nov. 3, 1885.

VERN KEMPER, born Mar. 20, 1888.

ROBERT LINN, born July 24, 1890.

Home, Feesburg, Brown County, O.; business, agriculture.

Andrew Miller Early is also a member of the commission firm of Dugan, Livingston & Co., 35 Walnut Street, Cincinnati, O. Sallie Wells Early studied at "The Western," Oxford, O., Class of 1881.

*V. NANNIE MAY WELLS, second child of Ellen Clark Hopkins and Joseph C. Wells, was married May 5, 1892, to Joseph W. Hayden, who was born March 21, 1851.*

**CHILDREN:**

ANNETTA MAY, born Sept. 5, 1896.

JOSEPH DWIGHT, born Mar. 3, 1899.

V. NANNIE MAY WELLS studied at "The Western," Oxford, O., Class of 1884. J. W. Hayden is an elder in the Presbyterian church.

Home, Felicity, Clermont County, O.; business, shoe merchant.

*V. The third child (unnamed), V. JAMES, the fourth child, and V. ANTOINETTE, the sixth child of Ellen Clark Hopkins and Joseph C. Wells, died when little children, and are buried "in Clark Cemetery in sight of the old home; a beautiful place."*

*V. INEZ C. WELLS, fifth child of Ellen Clark Hopkins and Joseph C. Wells.*

Studied at Oxford College, Oxford, O., 1889. She lives with her mother at Felicity, Clermont County, O.

*IV. SARAH HOPKINS, second child of James Hopkins and Nancy Ryan Clark, has been an invalid from childhood.*

Home, with her sisters in Augusta, Ky., and Felicity, O.

*IV. VIRGINIA HOPKINS, third child of James Hopkins and Nancy Ryan Clark, was married October 3, 1871, to G. H. McKibben, who was born December 19, 1841.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                    |                      |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| ALPHEUS,           | born July 15, 1872.  |
| NANNY CLARK,       | born Jan. 25, 1874.  |
| DOLLY HOUSTON,     | born Dec. 31, 1875.  |
| HUGH LINN,         | born Aug. 9, 1877.   |
| ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, | born July 29, 1879.  |
| JOSEPH PETTIT,     | born Sept. 11, 1882. |

Home, Augusta, Ky.; business, Public Administrator and Guardian of Bracken County, Ky.

*V. ALPHEUS McKIBBEN, first child of Virginia Hopkins and G. H. McKibben.*

Graduated from Central University, Richmond, Ky., Class of 1894, and from Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa., class of 1897.

Home, 4729 Liberty Avenue, Pittsburg, Pa.; business, physician and surgeon.

*V. NANNY CLARK McKIBBEN, second child of Virginia Hopkins and G. H. McKibben.*

Studied at Glendale College, Glendale, O. She is at home with her parents, Augusta, Ky.

*V. DOLLY HOUSTON McKIBBEN, third child of Virginia Hopkins and G. H. McKibben.*

Studied at Glendale College, Glendale, O., and at Neff College of Oratory, Philadelphia, Pa. She is at home with her parents, Augusta, Ky.

*V. HUGH LINN McKIBBEN, fourth child of Virginia Hopkins and G. H. McKibben.*

Studied civil engineering at Purdue University, Lafayette, Ind., Class of 1902. He is employed by the American Bridge Company, Pittsburg, Pa.

Home, Aspinwall, Pa.

*V. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS McKIBBEN, fifth child of Virginia Hopkins and G. H. McKibben.*

Is a dental student at Pittsburg, Pa.

*V. JOSEPH PETTIT MCKIBBEN, sixth child of Virginia Hopkins and G. H. McKibben.*

Is a student at Purdue University, West Lafayette, Ind.

*IV. JOHN CLARK HOPKINS, fourth child of James Hopkins and Nancy Ryan Clark, is unmarried.*

Home, Hunnewell, Kan.; business, merchant.

*IV. WILLIAM EDWARD HOPKINS, fifth child of James Hopkins and Nancy Ryan Clark, is unmarried.*

Home, Higginsport, O.; business, agriculture.

*IV. GEORGE IRWIN HOPKINS, sixth child of James Hopkins and Nancy Ryan Clark, was married November 25, 1877, to Ella Frances Kay, who was born in 1845.*

CHILDREN:

CARRIE LOU, born May 7, 1881.

Ella Frances Kay Hopkins died January 19, 1886.

IV. GEORGE IRWIN HOPKINS was married second, November 9, 1893, to Minnie F. Bradford.

Home, Georgetown, O.; business, life insurance.

*V. CARRIE LOU HOPKINS, first child of George Irwin Hopkins and Ella Frances Kay, was married February 25, 1902, to Lewis Cochran.*

Home, Ripley, O.; business, blacksmith.

*IV. ALEXANDER DUNLAP HOPKINS, seventh child of James Hopkins and Nancy Ryan Clark, was married April 8, 1879, to Ida May Foore, who was born 1853.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES POWER, born Mar. 11, 1880; died Mar. 2, 1884.

Ida May Foore Hopkins died October 17, 1881.

*IV. ALEXANDER DUNLAP HOPKINS was married second, January 24, 1884, to Emma M. Norris, who was born May 1, 1854.*

**CHILDREN:**

JENNIE MARIE, born Mar. 24, 1885.

ROBERT ALEXANDER, born Sept. 29, 1889.

INEZ MARGARET, born Oct. 5, 1893.

Home, Moscow, Clermont County, O.; business, farming.

*IV. MILTON EDWIN HOPKINS, eighth child of James Hopkins and Nancy Ryan Clark, was married October 4, 1882, to Henrietta Wise.*

**CHILDREN:**

LIDA LEE, born Sept. 5, 1883.

MILDRED EVANGELINE, born Nov. 15, 1887.

ANNITA BELL, born Dec. 30, 1889.

EDWIN WISE, born Mar. 2, 1891.

STANLEY ARTHUR, born June 2, 1901.

Home, Hugginsport, O.; business, agriculture.

*111-IV. HARRIET HOPKINS, thirteenth child of Archibald Hopkins and seventh child of Margaret Shanklin.*

Cared for her father and mother as long as they lived. She was remembered by her father in his will. She was a good horsewoman and rode on the Ohio hills wherever her father could go, and that was saying much. After both father and mother had passed on to the Eternal Home, she

married Noah Evans of Hillsboro, O., a ruling elder in the Presbyterian church at that place. He made her last years very happy ones. She is buried in the cemetery at Hillsboro.

*III. IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, fourteenth child of Archibald Hopkins and eighth child of Margaret Shanklin, was married at Ripley, Ohio, by Rev. Gilliland, March 29, 1837, to Rachel M. McLain, who was born July 14, 1817, and died October 1, 1887.*

CHILDREN:

AMANDA, . born Sept. 14, 1838.  
BERNARD SCOTT, born May 3, 1841; died Feb. 18, 1842.  
HENRY M., born Aug. 21, 1845.  
MARY ALICE, born July 5, 1848; died Aug. 5, 1864.

*III. IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS and his wife, Rachel M. McLain, were born in Brown County, O. They went to Clark County, O., in 1856, where they stayed one year and then went to Kendall County, Ill.*

Home, Oswego, Ill.; business, agriculture.

Archibald Hopkins, and his wife, Rachel M. McLain Hopkins, are buried at Oswego, Ill.

*IV. AMANDA HOPKINS, first child of Archibald Hopkins and Rachel M. McLain, was married by Rev. L. M. Loss of the Au Sable Presbyterian Church, March 14, 1861, to Hamilton Cherry.*

CHILDREN:

IDA, born Feb. 5, 1862.  
SARA, born Feb. 18, 1863; died Mar. 16, 1863.  
CHARLES, born May 13, 1865.  
ALICE, born June 3, 1869.  
SADIE, born Aug. 28, 1870.  
ROBERT, born Oct. 12, 1873; died Oct. 21, 1888.  
HAROLD, born May 22, 1881.

Home, Naansay, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*IV. AMANDA HOPKINS and Hamilton Cherry lived from March, 1861, to November, 1878, on a farm in Naansay Township, then they went to Aurora, staying there eight years, when they returned to the farm*

where they now live. Mrs. Cherry says, "I have an old arithmetic bearing the date 1804, which was used by my father, Archibald Hopkins, and his brothers, John, William, and Thomas Hopkins. Their names are all written in the book."

*V. VI. IDA CHERRY, first child of Amanda Hopkins and Hamilton Cherry, was married November 16, 1892, to Jay G. Updike.*

CHILDREN:

UNA, born Aug. 31, 1893; died Sept. 13, 1894.

MARSHALL, born Jan. 21, 1895.

MILDRED, born June 17, 1896.

MARION, born July 14, 1898.

LESTER, born Jan. 15, 1902.

Home, Naansay, Kendall County, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*V. VI. SARA CHERRY, second child of Amanda Hopkins and Hamilton Cherry, died a baby, and is buried in the Au Sable, Ill., Cemetery.*

*V. VI. CHARLES CHERRY, third child of Amanda Hopkins and Hamilton Cherry, is unmarried.*

He has been a member of the Illinois State Legislature for several years.

Home, Naansay, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*V. VI. ALICE CHERRY, fourth child of Amanda Hopkins and Hamilton Cherry, was married December 6, 1893, to Truman W. Thompson.*

CHILDREN:

MABELLE, born May 11, 1895.

ROBERT, born Aug. 21, 1899.

Home, Naansay, Kendall County, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*V. VI. SADIE CHERRY, fifth child of Amanda Hopkins and Hamilton Cherry, was married September 29, 1903, to Alanson K. Wheeler.*

Home, Naansay, Kendall County, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*V. VI. ROBERT CHERRY, sixth child of Amanda Hopkins and Hamilton Cherry, died at fifteen years of age, and is buried in the Au Sable Cemetery.*

*K. V. HAROLD CHERRY, seventh child of Amanda Hopkins and Hamilton Cherry, is unmarried.*

Home, Naansay, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*J. V. BERNARD SCOTT HOPKINS, second child of Archibald Hopkins and Rachel M. McLain, died a child less than a year old, and is buried in the Churchyard at Red Oak, Ohio.*

*J. V. HENRY M. HOPKINS, third child of Archibald Hopkins and Rachel M. McLain, was married October 12, 1876, to Josephine Small, who was born September 17, 1848, at Aurora, Ill.*

CHILDREN:

MARY ALICE, born June 15, 1878.

JAMES ARCHIBALD, born Aug. 6, 1880.

Home, Yorkville, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*J. V. MARY ALICE HOPKINS, fourth child of Archibald Hopkins and Rachel M. McLain, died at sixteen, and is buried at Oswego, Ill.*

*III. EDWIN HOPKINS, fifteenth child of Archibald Hopkins and ninth child of Margaret Shanklin, was married December 30, 1835, to Kesiah Shepherd, who was born March 5, 1812.*

**CHILDREN:**

ALONZO ALBERT, born Nov. 17, 1837.

MELINDA SHEPHERD, born June 2, 1841; died Feb. 16, 1886.

LUTHER SHANKLIN, born July 4, 1844; died Oct. 21, 1885.

Home, Ripley, O., where their children were born.

*III. EDWIN HOPKINS died at Ripley, O., and is buried in the churchyard at Red Oak. Kesiah Shepherd Hopkins died at Washington, D. C., September 3, 1873, and is buried in the Congressional Cemetery.*

*IV. ALONZO ALBERT HOPKINS, first child of Edwin Hopkins and Kesiah Shepherd, was married November 29, 1865, to Martha Ann Ray, who was born January 23, 1841, at Newark, Ohio.*

**CHILDREN:**

LUTHER SHANKLIN, born Jan. 28, 1867; died Feb. 18, 1877.

ALBERTA RAY, born Oct. 8, 1868; died Mar. 24, 1870.

NORMAN THOMPSON, born Jan. 24, 1870; died Dec. 18, 1875.

ALLEN LOWRIE, born June 3, 1871.

JENNIE, born Jan. 30, 1873; died Aug. 20, 1874.

GRACE SHEPHERD, born Nov. 4, 1874; died Feb. 26, 1877.

ANTOINETTE, born May 16, 1876.

ANN ELIZABETH, born Aug. 9, 1878.

CHAUNCEY RAY, born Nov. 6, 1879.

NELSON KINGSLEY, born Feb. 21, 1882.

The first child was born at Rockford, Ill., the next three at Culpepper, Va., the fifth, sixth, and seventh at Washington, D. C., and the last three at Georgetown, Mo.

Martha Ann Ray Hopkins died at Rockford, Ill., October 14, 1890, and is buried there.

*IV. ALONZO ALBERT HOPKINS enlisted in Company B, 146th Illinois Infantry at Rockford, Ill., August 29, 1864, and was discharged at Springfield, Ill., July 8, 1865.*

Home, Rockford, Ill.; business, retired.

*V. LUTHER SHANKLIN, the first, ALBERTA RAY, the second, and NORMAN THOMPSON HOPKINS, the third, children of Albert Alonzo Hopkins and Martha Ann Ray, died in infancy.*

*V. ALLEN LOWRIE HOPKINS, fourth child of Alonzo Albert Hopkins and Martha Ann Ray.*

Is a broker, 203 W. State Street, Rockford, Ill.

*V. JENNIE, the fifth, and GRACE SHEPHERD HOPKINS, the sixth, children of Alonzo Albert Hopkins and Martha Ann Ray, died when little children.*

*V. ANTOINETTE HOPKINS, seventh child of Alonzo Albert Hopkins and Martha Ann Ray.*

Is her father's homekeeper. Rockford, Ill.

*V. ANN ELIZABETH HOPKINS, eighth child of Alonzo Albert Hopkins and Martha Ann Ray.*

Is a teacher, Rockford, Ill.

*V. CHAUNCEY RAY HOPKINS, ninth child of Alonzo Albert Hopkins and Martha Ann Ray.*

Is a clerk of the Illinois Central Railroad at Rockford, Ill.

*V. NELSON KINGSLEY HOPKINS, tenth child of Alonzo Albert Hopkins and Martha Ann Ray.*

Is a bookkeeper in the People's Bank and Trust Company, Rockford, Ill.

*IV. MELINDA SHEPHERD HOPKINS, second child of Edwin Hopkins and Kesiah Shepherd, was married December 14, 1868, to Chauncey T. Ray, who was born January 1, 1842.*

**CHILDREN:**

AGNES LOUISE, born Feb. 10, 1870.

CHARLES KINGSLEY, born Nov. 28, 1871.

HOBART BLAKEMAN, born Apr. 17, 1874; died Mar. 8, 1877.

CHAUNCEY SHEPHERD, born Nov. 7, 1875; died June 7, 1876.

WARREN HOPKINS, born May 5, 1877.

WALTER NEIL, born Sept. 6, 1879.

CHAUNCEY SHERMAN, born Jan. 13, 1883.

The first two children were born at Culpepper, Va., the others at Washington, D. C.

Home, Rockford, Ill.

Chauncey T. Ray enlisted in the Seventy-fourth Regiment Infantry Volunteers of Illinois at Rockford, Ill., August 9, 1862, was in seventeen engagements, and was mustered out at Nashville, Tenn., January 10, 1875.

*IV. MELINDA SHEPHERD HOPKINS died February 16, 1886, and is buried at Rockford, Ill.*

*V. AGNES LOUISE RAY, first child of Melinda Shepherd Hopkins and Chauncey T. Ray.*

Is a trained nurse. Home, Chicago, Ill.

*V. CHARLES KINGSLEY RAY, second child of Melinda Shepherd Hopkins and Chauncey T. Ray, is unmarried.*

Home, Pittsburg, Pa.; business, broker.

*V. HOBART BLAKEMAN RAY and V. CHAUNCEY SHEPHERD RAY, the third and fourth children of Melinda Shepherd Hopkins and Chauncey T. Ray, died when little children.*

*V. WARREN HOPKINS RAY, fifth child of Melinda Shepherd Hopkins and Chauncey T. Ray, served in the Spanish-American War. He enlisted in Colonel Bryan's regiment at Omaha, Neb., July 10, 1896, and was discharged at Augusta, Ga., May 11, 1899.*

Home, Rockford, Ill.; business, assistant in the Rockford City Hospital.

*V. WALTER NEIL RAY, sixth child of Melinda Shepherd Hopkins and Chauncey T. Ray, is unmarried.*

Home, Mason City, Ia.; business, agriculture.

*V. CHAUNCEY SHERMAN RAY, seventh child of Melinda Shepherd Hopkins and Chauncey T. Ray.*

Is a clerk. Home, Rockford, Ill.

*IV. LUTHER SHANKLIN HOPKINS, third child of Edwin Hopkins and Kesiah Shepherd.*

Enlisted in the Eleventh Illinois Cavalry, Company I, at Rockford, Ill., February 8, 1865, and was discharged at Memphis, Tenn., September 30, 1865. He died October 21, 1865, and is buried at Rockford, Ill.





III. GRACY ANN HOPKINS DUNLAP.

*III. GRACY ANN HOPKINS, sixteenth child of Archibald Hopkins and tenth child of Margaret Shanklin, was married September 5, 1833, to William Dunlap, who was born June 20, 1812, and died September 1, 1888.*

**CHILDREN:**

LEONADAS MILTON, born Aug. 13, 1834; died Oct. 24, 1853.  
BENJAMIN HOPKINS, born Feb. 16, 1837.  
WILLIAM HENRY, born Aug. 16, 1839.  
MARGARET AMANDA, born Jan. 3, 1842.  
MARY ELIZABETH, born Mar. 17, 1844.  
HARRIET SHEPHERD, born Sept. 4, 1847.  
JAMES ALEXANDER, born July 6, 1850.

Home.

III. GRACY ANN HOPKINS was always spoken of by those who knew her with enthusiasm. She was a fine-looking woman with captivating manners and a lovely character. Mrs. Bland Bennett, her granddaughter, says, "I wish I could give you a pen picture of her as I remember her, that would reveal her grace and stateliness. She was very beautiful, with golden hair and blue eyes, tall and slender. She was always busy and was exquisitely neat. I have heard my mother say she had a very sweet voice although I never heard her sing." She was fond of company and thought much of her relatives.

*IV. LEONADAS MILTON DUNLAP, first child of Gracy Ann Hopkins and William Dunlap, died at nineteen years of age, and is buried at Red Oak, Brown County, Ohio.*

*IV. BENJAMIN HOPKINS DUNLAP, second child of Gracy Ann Hopkins and William Dunlap, was married November 25, 1857, to Nancy A. Dickens, who was born April 21, 1836.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                 |                                       |
|-----------------|---------------------------------------|
| FRANK,          | born July 4, 1859; died Nov. 1, 1869. |
| GRACE E.,       | born Sept. 25, 1860.                  |
| WILLIAM WALTER, | born July 16, 1865.                   |
| HARRY MAYO,     | born Dec. 12, 1870.                   |

*IV. BENJAMIN HOPKINS DUNLAP has been quite a rover, visiting many places. He spent one year in Old Mexico. In 1857 he was on the frontier of Kansas engaged in freighting to the mountains. In 1864 he had charge of a thousand head of cattle taking them to New Mexico. At Big Bend, Kan., he and his party were attacked by about 400 Indians. After a hot fight, the Indians were driven off, but not before six of his men had been wounded and he himself had received an ounce ball in his leg, breaking the bone below the knee. He was obliged to ride 300 miles in a stage coach before receiving surgical aid. The surgeons then wished to amputate his leg, but he objected, and the fact that he has a well, strong limb now proves that he was right. To-day he is a robust man of sixty-three years living among the mountains.*

Home, Caddo, I. T.

*V. FRANK DUNLAP, first child of Benjamin Hopkins Dunlap and Nancy A. Dickens, died at ten years of age, and is buried at Leavenworth, Kan.*

*V. GRACE ELIZABETH DUNLAP, second child of Benjamin Hopkins Dunlap and Nancy A. Dickens, was married October 7, 1884, to Bland Bennett, who was born at Fairfield, Ky., March 23, 1852.*

**CHILDREN:**

EDWARD DUNLAP, born July 20, 1885.

GRACE BLAND, born June 13, 1888; died Jan. 7, 1890.

MILDRED, born Nov. 30, 1890.

KENNETH RAE, born Mar. 10, 1895.

MARY GRACE, born Dec. 5, 1899.

Home, Whitsboro, Tex.; business, cotton, grain, and banking.

*V. GRACE ELIZABETH DUNLAP was educated in the public schools of Leavenworth, Kan., and had a year in a private school in Texas. Bland Bennett attended school at the old Gethsemane College, near Bardstown, Ky.*

*VI. EDWARD DUNLAP BENNETT, first child of Grace E. Dunlap and Bland Bennett.*

Is a cadet at Wentworth Military Academy, Lexington, Mo. The other children are in the home.

*V. WILLIAM WALTER DUNLAP, third child of Benjamin Hopkins Dunlap and Nancy A. Dickens, was married in 1898 to Cora Lee Garrett.*

Home, La Jara, Colo.; business, mining and ranching.

*V. HARRY MAYO DUNLAP, fourth child of Benjamin Hopkins Dunlap and Nancy A. Dickens, was married February, 1892, to Maud Edwards, who was born April, 1871.*

**CHILDREN:**

GRACE ELIZABETH.

B. BENNETT.

Maud Edwards Dunlap died December, 1898.

*VI. HARRY MAYO DUNLAP was married second, July 23, 1902, to Annie Edwards, a sister of his first wife.*

Home, Caddo, I. T.; business, banker.

*IV. WILLIAM HENRY DUNLAP, third child of Gracy Ann Hopkins and William Dunlap, was married April 5, 1871, to Rachel King Larimer, who was born April 14, 1847, and died May 25, 1900.*

CHILDREN:

NANCY LARIMER, born Jan. 26, 1873.

GRACE ANN, born Jan. 6, 1875.

BESSIE KING, born Nov. 24, 1878.

Home, 1329 Central Street, Kansas City, Mo.; business, rental agent.

*IV. MARGARET AMANDA DUNLAP, fourth child of Gracy Ann Hopkins and William Dunlap, was married June 25, 1862, to Erastus McCrillus, who was born September 10, 1828.*

CHILDREN:

EDWIN B., born Mar. 4, 1863; died Aug. 28, 1864.

WILLIAM DUNLAP, born Oct. 1, 1864.

FRED B., born Nov. 8, 1866.

CHARLES CLEVELAND, born May 21, 1869.

Home, 925 S. Broadway, Leavenworth, Kan.; business, general collecting agency.

*V. EDWIN B. McCRILLUS, first child of Margaret Amanda Dunlap and Erastus McCrillus, died a baby, and is buried at Mt. Muncie Cemetery, Kan.*

*V. WILLIAM DUNLAP McCRILLUS, second child of Margaret Amanda Dunlap and Erastus McCrillus.*

Is a druggist in Chicago, 924 E. 51st Street.

*V. FRED. B. McCRILLUS, third child of Margaret Amanda Dunlap and Erastus McCrillus.*

Is a shipping clerk for the Abernathy Manufacturing Company, Leavenworth, Kan.

*V. CHARLES CLEVELAND McCRILLUS, fourth child of Margaret Amanda Dunlap and Erastus McCrillus.*

Is a traveling salesman for W. H. Hasbrouck & Co., New York, with his headquarters in Chicago.

*IV. MARY ELIZABETH DUNLAP, fifth child of Gracy Ann Hopkins and William Dunlap, was married November 4, 1869, to Edwin King Larimer, who was born September 19, 1843.*

**CHILDREN:**

EDWIN JONES, born Oct. 4, 1870.

WILLIAM DUNLAP, born Dec. 12, 1871; died Sept. 2, 1873.

JOSEPH ALEXANDER, born Sept. 13, 1873.

MARY DUNLAP, born July 18, 1876.

Home, 1400 Second Avenue, Cedar Rapids, Ia.; business, wholesale and retail hardware.

*V. EDWIN JONES LARIMER, first child of Mary Elizabeth Dunlap and Edwin King Larimer, is unmarried.*

Home, Cedar Rapids, Ia.; business, associated with his father, E. K. Larimer in hardware business.

*V. WILLIAM DUNLAP LARIMER, second child of Mary Elizabeth Dunlap and Edwin King Larimer, died a baby, two years old, and is buried at Cedar Rapids, Iowa.*

*V. JOSEPH ALEXANDER LARIMER, third child of Mary Elizabeth Dunlap and Edwin King Larimer, is not married.*

Home, Cedar Rapids, Ia.; business, associated with his father, E. K. Larimer, in hardware business.

*V. MARY DUNLAP LARIMER, fourth child of Mary Elizabeth Dunlap and Edwin King Larimer, was married June 12, 1901, to William Loud Phipps, who was born in Cedar Rapids, Iowa, August 3, 1875.*

Home, 114 S. 13th Street, Cedar Rapids, Ia.; business, assistant store-keeper, C. R. I. & P. Ry. at Cedar Rapids.

*IV. HARRIET SHEPHERD DUNLAP, sixth child of Gracy Ann Hopkins and William Dunlap, was married May 28, 1879, to Alfred Loret Stevens, who was born July 5, 1841, and died March 11, 1885.*

IV. MRS. HARRIET SHEPHERD DUNLAP is at Cedar Rapids, Ia.

*IV. JAMES ALEXANDER DUNLAP, seventh child of Gracy Ann Hopkins and William Dunlap, was married September 13, 1877, to Elizabeth Winter, who was born March 17, 1856.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM HENRY, born Sept. 11, 1878.

Home, Anaconda, Mont.; business, purchasing agent of the Anaconda Copper Mining Company.

*V. WILLIAM HENRY DUNLAP, child of James Alexander Dunlap and Elizabeth Winter, is unmarried.*

He was a student at Armour Institute, Chicago, for three years. He now resides at Anaconda, Mont., and is connected with the drafting department of the Anaconda Copper Mining Company.

Bishop Wharburton once said that “high birth was a thing which he never knew any one disparage except those who had it not; and he never knew any one make a boast of it who had anything else.”



Letter from Benjamin Henton to Robert Pogue, Mason Co., Ky. Owned  
by John T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

AUGUSTA COUNTY May 19th 1798.

Dr Brother

Last monday Evening I Received your letter dated the 25th of March and am now on my return from the pastures. I was at Dunlap's who owns the land on the Sioto. I did not find him at home but was Informed by his Brother that he would not Sell it and likewise that William Poage had been with him last week on the Same business. As I found the man had no Intention to Sell the Land I did not think it worth while to Wait for his Return home.

Trade is very dull in this Contrey and money hard to Raise but if you Should make any purchas and want money I will try to make up one hundred pounds. I expect you to write to me as Soon as any purchase is made, first opportunity that you have. I have nothing meterial to write. We are Mutch as usual in helth so no more But wish to be Remembered to all Inquiring friends and Remains your most Effectionate bro.

BENJAMIN HENTON.

Addressed to Mr. Robert Poage

Mason County

Kentucky

Sent by Mr. Kennady.



*II. SARAH HOPKINS, child of John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, was married about 1782 to Benjamin Henton.*

**CHILDREN:**

|              |  |
|--------------|--|
| JOHN,        | born July 4, 1784.                       |
| DAVID,       | born Sept. 5, 1786.                      |
| JANE,        | born Oct. 23, 1788.                      |
| SILAS,       | born Sept. 16, 1792; died Apr. 21, 1852. |
| ELIZABETH,   | born Mar. 3, 1794.                       |
| ESTHER,      | born June 17, 1796.                      |
| HANNAH MARY, | born Oct. 3, 1798.                       |
| SARAH,       | born Sept. 20, 1800.                     |

Home, Rockingham County, Va., business, agriculture.

Benjamin Henton lived in Rockingham County and moved to Augusta County not far from the dividing line between the two counties.

*II. SARAH HOPKINS is said to have been married twice, the second time to Robert Crawford.*

*III. JOHN HENTON, first child of Sarah Hopkins and Benjamin Henton, was twice married and had several children, one of whom was V. SARAH.*

Home, Ross County, O.

*IV. SARAH HENTON, child of John Henton, was married to George Nicholas.*

**CHILDREN:**

|         |
|---------|
| MARY.   |
| AMANDA. |
| RUSH.   |

Home, Cross Keys, Va. (Postoffice).

*III. DAVID HENTON, second child of Sarah Hopkins and Benjamin Henton, was married in 1824 to Elizabeth Myers, who was born in 1800.*

CHILDREN:

|                 |  |
|-----------------|--|
| BENJAMIN F.,    | born Aug. 20, 1826; died May 14, 1859. |
| DAVID,          | born Mar. 9, 1828; died Jan. 9, 1850.  |
| SARAH JANE,     | born Oct. 26, 1829.                    |
| MARY CATHERINE, | born Aug. 25, 1831.                    |
| ELIZABETH,      | born May 1, 1834.                      |
| JOHN,           | born Mar. 2, 1836; died Nov. 23, 1850. |
| REBEKAH,        | born Dec. 16, 1838.                    |

Home, Waverly, Mo.; business, agriculture.

III. COL. DAVID HENTON was reared and educated in Rockingham, Va. He served in the War of 1812 in Capt. Tommy Hopkins's company (Hopkins was his uncle). David Henton was also colonel of state militia.

He was in the mercantile business in Harrisonburg, Va., for a while, then moved to his farm, where he remained until he removed in 1839 to a place in the vicinity of Waverly, Lafayette County, Mo., "where for many years he was an important factor in the upbuilding and local advancement of this progressive city and its immediate neighborhood. He was a man of superior business ability, energetic in all the duties of life, temperate in his habits, and withal possessed of excellent judgment and honesty of purpose. A citizen of rare integrity of character, liberal and public spirited, he commanded the respect and confidence of all who knew him, and when he passed away, September 9, 1870, his death was mourned as a public loss. He was a loving husband and father, a kind friend and neighbor, and one of the tried and true pioneers of the early days, whose memory will be enshrined in the hearts of coming generations." (Quoted from a biographical sketch.)

Elizabeth Myers Henton was born, grew up, and was educated in Virginia. The Myers family was of German descent. The Grandmother Myers's maiden name was Barbara Hart, and her parents came from Switzerland. Elizabeth Myers Henton with the seven children accompanied her husband to the new western home where she will be remembered by all who knew her as a woman of genuine worth and refinement as well as a devoted wife and loving mother.

*IV. BENJAMIN F. HENTON, first child of David and Elizabeth Myers Henton.*

Was a highly honorable, moral, and promising young man. He died at thirty-three years of age, and is buried in the Mt. Hope Cemetery near Waverly.

*IV. DAVID HENTON, second child of David and Elizabeth Myers Henton.*

Was full of energy and enterprise. At twenty years of age, he with hundreds of others set out for the gold-fields in California. He succeeded well while there and started for home, but died at St. Louis, Mo., on his way.

*IV. SARAH HENTON, third child of David Henton and Elizabeth Myers, was married to B. F. Gordon.*

**CHILDREN:**

LU ELLA.

HENTON.

Home, Waverly, Mo.

B. F. Gordon when quite young served in the Mexican War in Capt. Walton's company, Col. Doniphan's regiment of Missouri Cavalry. At the close of the war, he engaged in the mercantile and drug business. At this time he was married to Sarah Henton. When the Civil War began, he enlisted and served as colonel till about its close, when he was promoted to the rank of general, but it proved too late for any service in that capacity. He was a noble, brave soldier. The privations of army life left his health weakened and he lived but a short time after his return to Waverly.

IV. SARAH HENTON GORDON married second, I. F. Scurlock, a clergyman in the M. E. Church from Atlanta, Ga. He died in 1901. Mrs. Sarah Henton Gordon Scurlock lives in Kansas City, Kan., with her son, Henton Gordon, and two grandsons, Gordon and Frank Harris.

*V. LU ELLA GORDON, first child of Sarah Henton and B. F. Gordon, was married to Parker Harris, who was born in Livingston, Alabama.*

CHILDREN:

GORDON.

FRANK.

V. LU ELLA GORDON was married second to John Norville.

*V. HENTON GORDON, second child of Sarah Henton and B. F. Gordon, was married to Mrs. George, of Hot Springs, Arkansas.*

Home, Kansas City, Kan.; business, law.

V. HENTON GORDON was a prominent lawyer of Kansas City, but on account of failing health retired from practice several years ago. He is a graduate of the Washington and Lee Universities, and took a thorough law course there. Mrs. George Gordon died in 1900, after a lingering illness. Mrs. Scurlock makes a home for her son, Henton Gordon, in Kansas City, Kan.

*IV. CATHERINE HENTON, fourth child of David Henton and Elizabeth Myers, was married March 6, 1855, to I. F. Yancy.*

CHILDREN:

EOLA.

PAUL W.

LAYTON.

DAVID.

Home, Waverly, Mo.; business, physician.

I. F. Yancy was a skillful physician in Waverly, Mo., and a man of unusually gentlemanly bearing. When the Civil War began, he was one of the first to enlist and served in the capacity of surgeon. At the close of the war he returned to Waverly and resumed his medical practice.

IV. CATHERINE HENTON YANCY is a very energetic, ambitious woman. When her daughter needed better opportunities for education than the schools of Waverly afforded, she moved to Lexington, where the daughter completed her education at Central Female College. Then Mrs. Yancy took her three sons to Fayette, Mo., where they had the advantages offered by Central Male College. When they were through, she returned to her home in Waverly and went with her sons on her large farm about five miles from the town. Here she now lives with her youngest son, David.

*V. EOLA H. YANCY, first child of Catherine Henton and I. F. Yancy, was married to John Gont.*

CHILDREN:

KATHERIN.

SPENCER.

RALPH.

HARRY.

Home, Waverly, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. PAUL W. YANCY, second child of Catherine Henton and I. F. Yancy, was married December 7, 1891, to Jean Bagly, of Bagly, Vermont.*

Home, Waverly, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. LAYTON YANCY, third child of Catherine Henton and I. F. Yancy.*

Is in California.

*V. DAVID YANCY, fourth child of Catherine Henton and I. F. Yancy.*

Is on the home farm, Waverly, Mo.

*IV. ELIZABETH HENTON, fifth child of David F. Henton and Elizabeth Myers, was married June 18, 1856, to Spencer W. Brown, who was born in 1824.*

CHILDREN:

MARY ELIZABETH (MINNIE).

SPENCER LEE.

BENJAMIN HENTON.

WILLIAM POLMORE.

Home, Waverly, Mo.; business, physician.

Spencer W. Brown was born in Rockingham County, Va., and was seven years old when his parents moved to Salina County, Mo. He entered the Medical College at Louisville, Ky., at the age of twenty-two. Here he remained one year and then attended the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia, Pa., where he graduated in 1850. He located at Waverly, Mo., where he began his medical practice. In 1854 he took a post-graduate course at St. Louis. He enlisted at the opening of the Civil War and was appointed surgeon of the First Regiment of the Trans-Mississippi Division of the Confederate States Army in which he served till the close of the war. He then returned to Waverly and continued to practice medicine till 1871 when, on account of failing health, he retired. He with his family removed to their farm near Waverly where they now reside.

*V. MARY ELIZABETH BROWN, first child of Elizabeth Henton and Spencer W. Brown, was married September 15, 1886, to Samuel M. Dyer, of Goodnight, Texas.*

CHILDREN:

ELIZABETH.

SAMUEL.

Home, Goodnight, Tex.; business, cattle raising.

Samuel M. Dyer owned a cattle ranch and was quite successful in his business. He made frequent shipments of cattle to Kansas City. His last trip was made during intensely cold and disagreeable weather. He took a heavy cold and died of pneumonia in Kansas City.

V. MRS. MARY ELIZABETH DYER is a brave, energetic woman, and is quite successfully going on with her husband's business.

*V. SPENCER LEE BROWN, second child of Elizabeth Henton and Spencer W. Brown, was married to Yula Plattenburg, of Dover, Missouri.*

CHILDREN:

BENJAMIN HENTON.

GEORGE PLATTENBURG.

Home, Waverly, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. BENJAMIN HENTON BROWN, third child of Elizabeth Henton and Spencer W. Brown.*

Is in the Chicago University.

*V. WILLIAM POLMORE BROWN, fourth child of Elizabeth Henton and Spencer W. Brown.*

Is attending to his agricultural interests at Waverly, Mo.

*IV. JOHN HENTON, sixth child of David Henton and Elizabeth Myers, died when only fourteen years old.*

He had already manifested noble characteristics and proved himself a worthy member of a worthy race. He is buried at Waverly, Mo.

*IV. REBECCA HENTON, seventh child of David Henton and Elizabeth Myers, was married in 1860 to John E. Corder, who was born August 21, 1836.*

CHILDREN:

KATE, born Feb. 19, 1862.

LESLIE WALKER, born Apr. 20, 1867.

FRANK GORDON, born June 3, 1872.

Home, near Waverly, Mo.; business, retired merchant and banker.

John E. Corder is a Virginian, born in Rappahanock County. He is one of the Sons of the Revolution, his grandfather having served in that war. He came to Missouri in 1856 and located in Waverly. When the Civil War began, he enlisted in Shelby's Command, Confederate Army, and served three years. After the war, he returned to Waverly and engaged in mercantile and banking business. He has now retired to a large stock farm which he owns in Saline County, having made a success of all the enterprises of his life.

*V. KATIE CORDER, first child of Rebecca Henton and John E. Corder, was married to J. H. Crosswhite, who was born February 17, 1858.*

CHILDREN:

JOHN E., born April 10, 1892.

REBECCA HENTON, born July 3, 1894.

Home, Waverly, Mo.; business, physician.

*V. LESLIE WALKER CORDER, second child of Rebecca Henton and John E. Corder, was married July 15, 1897, to Nellie Perry Buck, who was born December 1, 1874.*

**CHILDREN:**

LEON WESLEY, born Feb. 2, 1900.

DOROTHY HENTON, born Dec. 10, 1912.

Home, near Waverly, Mo.; business, farming and stock raising.

*V. FRANK GORDON CORDER, third child of Rebecca Henton and John E. Corder, was married to Nellie McGoffee.*

Home, near Waverly, Mo.; business, farming and stock raising.

*III. JANE HENTON, third child of Sarah Hopkins and Benjamin Henton, was married to Jessie Ralston.*

**CHILDREN:**

HOLMS.

*III. SILAS HENTON, fourth child of Sarah Hopkins and Benjamin Henton, was married October 24, 1824, to Susan H. Guiwn, who was born February 23, 1806, and died February 17, 1853.*

**CHILDREN:**

|               |  |
|---------------|--|
| SARAH M.,     | born Sept. 18, 1825; died Dec. 26, 1850. |
| RACHEL A.,    | born Feb. 17, 1827; died Dec. 10, 1862.  |
| SUSAN J.,     | born Oct. 1, 1828; died Mar. 4, 1849.    |
| D. BENJAMIN,  | born Nov. 23, 1830; died Apr. 25, 1902.  |
| WILLIAM S.,   | born Nov. 26, 1832; died May 26, 1856.   |
| ROBERT A.,    | born Dec. 24, 1834; died Mar. 22, 1894.  |
| HANNAH F.,    | born June 16, 1837; died June 2, 1853.   |
| ELIZABETH V., | born Sept. 26, 1841; died Feb. 9, 1866.  |

*IV. SILAS HENTON, his wife and seven children are all buried at Augusta Stone Church Cemetery.*

*IV. SARAH M. HENTON, first child of Silas Henton and Susan H. Guiwn, died at twenty-five years of age.*

*IV. RACHEL A. HENTON, second child of Silas Henton and Susan H. Guiwn, was married to Dr. Remer.*

**CHILDREN:**

Two DAUGHTERS, both of whom are dead.

*IV. SUSAN J. HENTON, third child of Silas Henton and Susan H. Guiwn, died when twenty-one years of age.*

*IV. D. BENJAMIN HENTON, fourth child of Silas Henton and Susan H. Guiwn, was married in January, 1860, to Elizabeth Lewis Wilson (only daughter of the late Thos. P. Wilson and granddaughter of Rev. Dr. William Wilson, second pastor of the old Augusta Stone Church).*

**CHILDREN:**

HANNAH, WINTERS, and THOMAS, who died in infancy.

ELIZABETH, born June 28, 1866.

Elizabeth Lewis Wilson Henton died in the early '70's.

*IV. D. BENJAMIN HENTON married second Margaret (Peggy) McClung, daughter of the late Chas. McClung. She lived only a few years.*

There are no surviving children, the two sons both being dead.

Home, Ft. Defiance, Va.; business, agriculture.

IV. D. BENJAMIN HENTON was born and reared at Mt. Meriden, Va., and with the exception of a year or two of early manhood spent in the Far West and Mexico and a short time in Albemarle County, had lived all his life in Augusta County, Va. His mother was a member of the well-known Walker family of Augusta County, and through her he had an extensive connection. He was a confederate veteran and served in McCausland's brigade during the last two years of the war.

*V. ELIZABETH HENTON, child of D. Benjamin Henton and Elizabeth Wilson, was married December 8, 1886, to William McCue, who was born May 9, 1849.*

**CHILDREN:**

MABEL, born 1889.

HELEN, born 1893.

BESSIE, born 1895.

Home, Ft. Defiance, Augusta County, Va.; business, agriculture.

*IV. WILLIAM S. HENTON, fifth child of Silas Henton and Susan H. Guiwn, died at twenty-four years of age.*

*IV. ROBERT A. HENTON, sixth child of Silas Henton and Susan H. Guiwn, was married July 25, 1860, to Hannah M. McCulloch, at the residence of the bride's uncle, William G. Miller, Mt. Vernon Forge, Rockingham County, Virginia. She was born October 3, 1838, at New Hope, Augusta County, Virginia, and is the daughter of Dr. George and Nancy Miller McCulloch.*

**CHILDREN:**

|               |  |
|---------------|--|
| NANCY M.,     | born May 8, 1861; died Apr. 18, 1897.  |
| SILAS,        | born May 22, 1863; died Jan. 19, 1864. |
| ALLIE,        | born Dec. 31, 1864.                    |
| WILLIAM,      | born Apr. 22, 1868.                    |
| SUSAN H.,     | born Feb. 26, 1870.                    |
| ELIZABETH S., | born Feb. 13, 1873; died May 31, 1880. |
| GEORGE McC.,  | born Dec. 4, 1876.                     |
| M. ROBBIE,    | born Jan. 2, 1879.                     |

Home, Marshall, Mo.

*IV. ROBERT A. HENTON was a soldier in the Confederate Army.*

*V. NANCY M. HENTON, first child of Robert A. Henton and Hannah M. McCulloch, unreported.*

*V. SILAS HENTON, second child of Robert A. Henton and Hannah M. McCulloch, died before he was a year old and is buried at Mt. Carmel Church, Saline County, Missouri.*

*V. ALLIE HENTON, third child of Robert A. Henton and Hannah M. McCulloch, was married January 23, 1901, to Margaret C. Miller, who was born May 5, 1866.*

Home, Miami, Saline County, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. WILLIAM HENTON, fourth child of Robert A. Henton and Hannah M. McCulloch, was married March 6, 1895, to Ada Briston, who was born July 27, 1869.*

**CHILDREN:**

Two Sons, who died in infancy.

Home, near Miami, Saline County, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. SUSAN H. HENTON, fifth child of Robert A. Henton and Hannah M. McCulloch, was married November 16, 1893 to Rucker McDaniel, who was born December 18, 1870.*

CHILDREN:

|                    |                     |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| ROBERT H.,         | born Oct. 20, 1894. |
| JASPER S.,         | born July 21, 1897. |
| JUNE ALEXANDER R., | born Nov. 22, 1902. |

*V. ELIZABETH S. HENTON, sixth child of Robert A. Henton and Hannah M. McCulloch, died at seven years of age, and is buried at Christian Cemetery, near Miami, Saline County, Missouri.*

*V. GEORGE McCULLOCH HENTON, seventh child of Robert A. Henton and Hannah M. McCulloch, is unmarried.*

Home, Marshall, Mo.; business, grocer.

*V. M. ROBBIE HENTON, eighth child of Robert A. Henton and Hannah M. McCulloch, was married February 12, 1904, to Alvin Parker.*

Home, Memphis, Tenn.

*IV. HANNAH F. HENTON, seventh child of Silas Henton and Susan H. Guiwn, died at sixteen years of age.*

*IV. ELIZABETH V. HENTON, eighth child of Silas Henton and Susan H. Guiwn, was married to Dr. Davis.*

*III. ELIZABETH HENTON, fifth child of Sarah Hopkins and Benjamin Henton, was married to John Sites.*

CHILDREN:

AMANDA.

ELIZABETH.

MARY.

JOHN.

PRICE.

LOUISA.

CORNELIA.

Family moved to Tennessee after the Civil War.

*IV. AMANDA SITES, first child of Elizabeth Henton and John Sites, was married to John Earman.*

*IV. ELIZABETH SITES, second child of Elizabeth Henton and John Sites, died unmarried.*

*IV. LOUISA SITES, sixth child of Elizabeth Henton and John Sites, was married to Joseph Miller.*

Home, Athens, Tenn.

The rest of the children unreported.

*III. ESTHER HENTON, sixth child of Sarah Hopkins and Benjamin Henton, was married to —— Fawcette.*

Home, Terre Haute, Ind.

*III. HANNAH MARY HENTON, seventh child of Sarah Hopkins and Benjamin Henton, was married October, 1819, to James Alexander Walker, who was born in October, 1793.*

CHILDREN:

|                    |                                 |
|--------------------|---------------------------------|
| BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, | born Oct. 1820; died Feb. 1879. |
| JOHN,              | born Jan. 1823; died 1859.      |
| SARAH JANE,        | born Jan. 1825.                 |
| ELIZABETH,         | born Aug. 1827.                 |
| JAMES ALEXANDER,   | born Aug. 1832; died Oct. 1901. |
| HANNAH MARY,       | born Oct. 1836; died 1892.      |
| SILAS HENTON,      | born Jan. 1839.                 |

Home, Augusta County, Va.

*III. HANNAH MARY HENTON WALKER lived at the old home with her mother and sister Sarah, where both died.*

*IV. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN WALKER, first child of Hannah Mary Henton and Alexander Walker, was married in 1848, to Mary Houston.*

CHILDREN:

ARCHIBALD ALEXANDER, born Apr. 1850.

Mary Houston Walker died November 17, 1872, and is buried in Augusta Church Cemetery.

*IV. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN WALKER was married a second time, in 1876, to Mattie Wright, who died February, 1879.*

CHILDREN:

|            |                                |
|------------|--------------------------------|
| FRANK,     | born Jan. 1878; died May 1903. |
| CHARLOTTE, | born May 1879.                 |

*IV. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN WALKER was a physician and a Christian gentleman of influence in his community.*

*V. ARCHIBALD A. WALKER, first child of Benjamin Franklin Walker and Mary Houston, was married October, 1877, to Willie Moorman, who died in 1888.*

CHILDREN:

HARRY, born 1879.

FRANK, born 1882.

MARY, born 1886.

Home, Fort Defiance, Va.

*VI. HARRY WALKER, first child of Archibald A. Walker and Willie Moorman.*

Lives at Canton, O.

*VI. FRANK WALKER, second child of Archibald A. Walker and Willie Moorman.*

Lives at Fort Defiance, Va.

*VI. MARY WALKER, third child of Archibald A. Walker and Willie Moorman.*

Lives at Fort Defiance, Va.

*V. FRANK WALKER, second child of Benjamin Franklin Walker and first child of Mattie Wright, died at 25 years of age.*

*V. CHARLOTTE WALKER, third child of Benjamin Franklin Walker and second child of Mattie Wright, was married in November, 1899, to Albert Blanton.*

CHILDREN:

ALBERT.

SILAS WALKER, born Aug. 6, 1904.

Home, Marion, N. C.

*IV. JOHN WALKER, second child of Hannah Mary Henton and Alexander Walker, died in 1859. He went to California during the gold fever, lost his health and died there. He was unmarried.*

*IV. SARAH JANE WALKER, third child of Hannah Mary Henton and Alexander Walker, was married in 1845, to Thomas P. Crawford.*

CHILDREN:

SARAH AGNES, born 1846; died Oct. 1849.

V. SARAH JANE WALKER CRAWFORD died in 1846.

*IV. ELIZABETH WALKER, fourth child of Hannah Mary Henton and Alexander Walker, was married in 1845, to Joseph Davis Craig.*

CHILDREN:

JAMES ALEXANDER, born Mar. 1848.

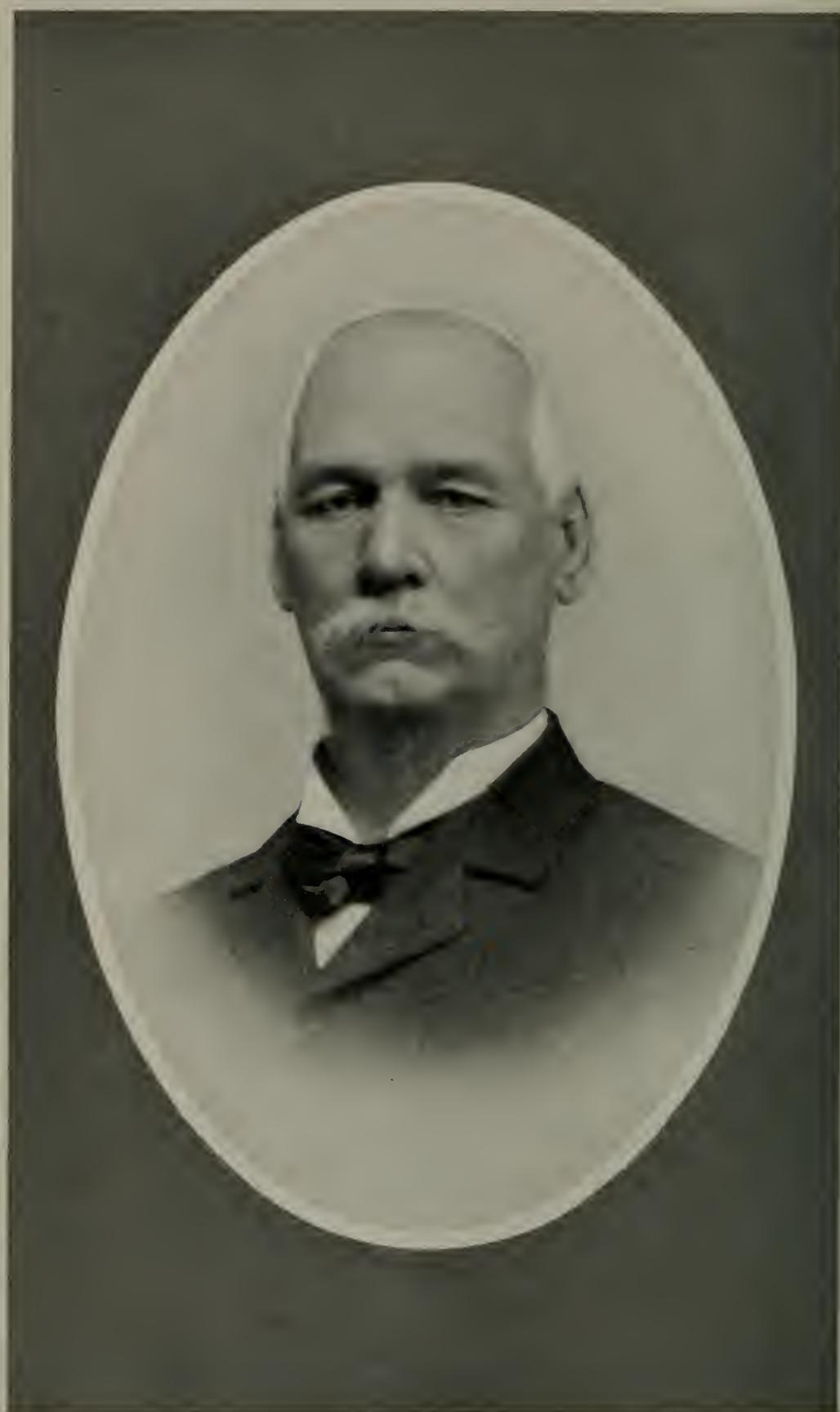
WILLIAM BELL, born Sept. 1850; died Feb. 1895.

Home, Cold Sulphur Springs, Va.

IV. ELIZABETH WALKER CRAIG writes as follows: "You ask if my home was broken up during the war. I never left home, though the section in which I lived was three times overrun by federal troops who destroyed everything we had except the house over my head, burned barns and all outbuildings of every description, and even destroyed the house furniture, carrying off such as they could. I thank God it is all past. I am sure I could never go through with it again."

"My son, James Alexander Craig, was only sixteen when the war closed, but had volunteered and was on his way to join his command when he heard the news of Lee's surrender, so he was spared the hardships of the camp and strife of battle, and I, perhaps, a son. He was elected to the Legislature in 1895, and served four terms, but has since retired to private life. He is an elder in the Presbyterian church, and quite influential in church circles and the courts of the church."





IV. JAMES ALEXANDER WALKER.

*V. JAMES ALEXANDER CRAIG, first child of Elizabeth Walker and Joseph Davis Craig, was married May, 1869, to Susan Butler.*

Home, Cold Sulphur Springs, Va.

*V. JAMES ALEXANDER CRAIG, as has been said above, was a Confederate soldier. He has been in the house of delegates, is an elder in the Presbyterian church, and superintendent of the Sunday school.*

*V. WILLIAM BELL CRAIG, second child of Elizabeth Walker and Joseph Davis Craig, was married in November, 1879, to Lelia Brownlee.*

*IV. JAMES ALEXANDER WALKER, fifth child of Hannah Mary Henton and Alexander Walker, was married in 1857, to Sarah Poague.*

**CHILDREN:**

MAGGIE, born 1858.

WILLIE, born 1859.

ALEXANDER, born 1861.

FRANK, born 1865; died 1890.

JAMES, born 1867; died 1890.

ALLEN, born 1869; died 1892.

Home, Wytheville, Va.

James Alexander Walker served in the Confederate Army four years. In June, 1861, he reported for duty as lieutenant-colonel of the Thirteenth Virginia Infantry at Winchester, having been promoted from captain in the Fourth Virginia Infantry. Later he was made brigadier-general and commanded the "Stonewall Brigade." He said, "To have commanded such a brigade as 'Stonewall' was glory enough for me." Of this regiment General Lee said, "It is a splendid body of men"; and General Ewell, "It is the only regiment in my command that never fails." Early said of them, "They can do more hard fighting and be in better plight afterward than any troops I ever saw." Walker was in charge of this regiment in the entire valley campaign, and after Port Republic went with Jackson's corps to Richmond as skirmishers for the division. They were the first of the corps to fire a gun in that memorable campaign around Richmond, known as the "Seven Days' Fight." Walker directed the regiment with a master hand, and was within a hundred yards of the works when the enemy broke and

fell back. Out of 260 men, 128 fell killed and wounded. At Culpepper Court House they did heroic work and checked the advance of the enemy at just the time and place to save the battle from being lost.

Captain S. D. Buck of Baltimore, Md., a fellow-comrade, says, "He was the best friend a good soldier ever had and a terror to the man who shirked his duty!" During the Battle of the Wilderness he got the only wound he received during the war, although he was in almost every battle in which the Army of Northern Virginia participated, from 1861 to 1865, when Lee surrendered at Appomattox. After the war he was a leading factor in the politics of the state. He was a member of the legislature of Virginia for two consecutive terms, was lieutenant-governor of Virginia from 1876 to 1880, and a member of the Fifty-fourth and Fifty-fifth Congress. He was a lawyer of ability and success. He died in October, 1901, and is buried in the cemetery of his home town, Wytheville, Va.

*V. MAGGIE WALKER, first child of James Alexander Walker and Sarah Poague, was married in 1878, to James Jordan.*

CHILDREN:

ANNIE,  
WILLIE,  
MARGARETTE,  
RUSSELL,  
WALKER.

Home, Wytheville, Va.

*V. WILLIE WALKER, second child of James Alexander Walker and Sarah Poague, was married to Manly Caldwell.*

CHILDREN:

VIRGINIA.  
SARAH POAGUE.  
WALKER.

Home, Wytheville, Va.

*V. ALEXANDER WALKER, third child of James Alexander Walker and Sarah Poague, was married.*

Seven children, names unreported.

Home, Florence, Ala.; business, law.

*V. FRANK WALKER, fourth child of James Alexander Walker and Sarah Poague, died at twenty-five years of age.*

*V. JAMES WALKER, fifth child of James Alexander Walker and Sarah Poague, died at twenty-three, and is buried at Wytheville, Virginia.*

*V. ALLEN WALKER, sixth child of James Alexander Walker and Sarah Poague, married Maude Foote.*

CHILDREN:

LAURA.

FOOTE.

*V. ALLEN WALKER died at twenty-three years of age, and is buried at Wytheville, Va.*

*IV. HANNAH MARY WALKER, sixth child of Hannah Mary Henton and Alexander Walker, died in 1892, unmarried, and is buried in Augusta Church Cemetery.*

*IV. SILAS HENTON WALKER, seventh child of Hannah Mary Henton and Alexander Walker, was married in 1870, to Laura E. Boone.*

CHILDREN:

ANNIE CRAIG, born Mar. 19, 1872; died Aug. 7, 1875.

Home, Weyer's Cave; business, agriculture.

*¶V. SILAS HENTON WALKER went into the war at its commencement, a private in Company E, 1st Virginia Cavalry. Once he was wounded at Yellow Tavern, about twenty miles from Richmond. He served during the entire war, and was commanding his company when the war closed, having been promoted from private to captain. He was elected to the Legislature from Augusta County in 1895, and with the exception of two years, has served continuously since, and is now elected for two years more.*

*/// IV. SARAH HENTON, eighth child of Sarah Hopkins  
and Benjamin Henton, died unmarried, and is buried in  
Augusta Stone Church Cemetery, Virginia.*

"The best cure for snobbishness that could be prescribed for any man or woman would be a thorough study of his or her own family history in all its lines."



*II. MARY HOPKINS, daughter of John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, was married to Robert Poage, of Greenup County, Kentucky.*

CHILDREN:

|               |   |
|---------------|---|
| JOHN HOPKINS, | born Mar. 15, 1783; died                |
| JANE,         | born Mar. 22, 1784; died Oct. 25, 1831. |
| GEORGE,       | born 1787; died Aug. 7, 1849.           |
| THOMAS,       | born Feb. 4, 1792; died Mar. 21, 1867.  |
| JAMES,        | born 1797.                              |
| HARRIET,      | born Nov. 21, 1801; died Sept. 2, 1835. |
| ANN,          | born Feb. 16, 1804; died 1845.          |

ELIZABETH.

MARY.

REBECCA.

ROBERT WATSON.

WILLIAM.

Home, Greenup County, Ky.; business, agriculture and surveying.

Robert Poage came to Kentucky from Virginia about 1800. Here he built one of the first brick houses in the locality. It is still standing, and is owned by James Poage, of Mayslick, Ky. Robert Poage was a surveyor, and qualified as assistant surveyor in Augusta County, Va., June 16, 1778. He was later surveyor of Greenup County, Ky. Robert Poage died before 1814, as a letter written in September of that year by his wife to her brother-in-law, Robert Pogue, of Mason County, Ky., asks about a deed, etc., speaking of "remembering about what Mr. Poage did."

*III. JOHN HOPKINS POAGE, first child of Mary Hopkins and Robert Pogue, was married in 1806, to Jane Hopkins, his own cousin.*

See the Jane Hopkins family, under Archibald Hopkins, Red Oak, O., page 111.

*III. JANE POAGE, daughter of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married October 2, 1806, to her own cousin, James Poage, who was born September 15, 1784, and died in 1850, in Monroe County, Missouri. He was called "Major."*

**CHILDREN:**

|                  |   |       |
|------------------|---|-------|
| MARY ANN,        | born Sept. 18, 1807; died                 | 1863. |
| AMANDA,          | born Dec. 5, 1809; died                   | 1860. |
| ROBERT DARIUS,   | born Feb. 13, 1811; died July 21, 1864.   |       |
| ELIZA,           | born Sept. 1812; died Feb. 9, 1845.       |       |
| MARTHA,          | born Feb. 1814.                           |       |
| WILLIAM HOPKINS, | born Aug. 1815.                           |       |
| DAVIS,           |   |       |
| MARCUS,          | born May 22, 1819; died July 20, 1864.    |       |
| RUFUS A.,        | born May 22, 1819; died Nov. 5, 1844.     |       |
| ANDREW FRANKLIN, | born July 1822; died May 9, 1849.         |       |
| THOMAS MILLER,   | born Dec. 1823.                           |       |
| JAMES EDWARD,    |   |       |
| SAMANTHA,        | born Sept. 14, 1826; died Oct. 25, 1850.  |       |
| SAMUEL,          | born Sept. 14, 1826; died Sept. 14, 1826. |       |
| JOHN DAVIS,      | born June 22, 1829.                       |       |

Home, Monroe County, Mo.

*IV. MARY ANN POAGE, first child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was married, November 17, 1854, to James E. Crawford.*

Home, Florida, Monroe County, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*IV. AMANDA POAGE, second child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was married to W. H. Vawter, who was born in 1807.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                   |                     |
|-------------------|---------------------|
| ALFRED F.,        | born Sept. 1840.    |
| JAMES H.,         | born Feb. 1842.     |
| THOMAS P.,        | born Aug. 7, 1843.  |
| WILLIAM FRANKLIN, | born Dec. 28, 1844. |

Home, Marshall, Mo.

*V. ALFRED F. VAWTER, first child of Amanda Poage and W. H. Vawter, was married, January, 1873, to Emma Major, who was born in 1850.*

CHILDREN:

W. E.

FRANCES.

ALFRED.

MAJOR.

Home, Marshall, Mo.; business, druggist.

*V. JAMES H. VAWTER, second child of Amanda Poage and W. H. Vawter, was married in 1869, to Eva Vaughan.*

Home, Marshall, Saline County, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. THOMAS P. VAWTER, third child of Amanda Poage and W. H. Vawter, was married in 1868, to Addie Vaughan, who was born in 1852.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM A.

EMMA.

A. T.

eva.

T. P.

IOLA.

EDGAR.

FRANK.

AURELINE.

VAUGHAN.

Home, Marshall, Saline County, Mo.; business, merchant.

*V. WILLIAM FRANKLIN VAWTER, fourth child of Amanda Poage and W. H. Vawter, was married, first, in 1869, to Latitia H. Buck, who was born in 1847, and died in 1872. He was married second, in 1888, to Susie F. Fray, who was born in 1863.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM A.

JOHN F.

DAVID D.

CHARLES E.

MARTHA E.

Home, Marshall, Saline County, Mo.; business, grocery and meat market.

*IV. ROBERT DARIUS POAGE, third child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was married September 3, 1840, to Margaret Poage (daughter of Col. William Poage and granddaughter of John Poage).*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT DAVIS, born Oct. 11, 1841.

MARY LOUISA, born Sept. 20, 1844; died June 28, 1892.

JANE A., born Dec. 13, 1848.

FRANCES CORDELIA, born Dec. 27, 1850.

ELLA, born Aug. 27, 1856.

EDWIN, born 1860; died Aug. 1864.

JOHN ALLEN, born Feb. 11, 1864; died Aug. 10, 1864.

Home, Hannibal, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. ROBERT DAVIS POAGE, first child of Robert Darius Poage and Margaret Poage, was married May 2, 1867, to Sarah A. King, who was born June 12, 1844.*

CHILDREN:

HORACE E., born Mar. 28, 1868; died Dec. 18, 1903.

ARTHUR A.

ANNA M., died Aug. 6, 1879.

Home, Hannibal, Mo.

*V. MARY LOUISA POAGE, second child of Robert Darius Poage and Margaret Poage, was married February, 1865, to R. E. Caldwell.*

CHILDREN:

EARL, born 1866.  
INFANT, born 1867; died 1867.  
WILLIAM, born 1869.  
DRAPHUS PARK, born 1885; died Feb. 1887.  
Home, Monroe County, Mo.

*V. JANE A. POAGE, third child of Robert Darius Poage and Margaret Poage, died an infant, and is buried in Monroe County, Missouri.*

*V. FRANCES CORDELIA POAGE, fourth child of Robert Darius Poage and Margaret Poage, was married March 3, 1881, to Stephen White.*

CHILDREN:

MABEL, born Dec. 1881.  
BARTLET, born July 2, 1884.  
CHARLES, born May 13, 1886.  
HORTENSE, born May 13, 1894.  
Stephen White died May, 1898.

*V. FRANCES CORDELIA POAGE WHITE married, second, Edwin P. Snell.*

Home, Florida, Mo.

*V. ELLA POAGE, fifth child of Robert Darius Poage and Margaret Poage, was married March 21, 1878, to Philander W. Hickman, who was born July 15, 1847.*

CHILDREN:

ELBERT A., born Aug. 28, 1883.  
WILLIAM WALTER, born Sept. 15, 1899.  
Home, Perry, Mo.

*V. EDWIN POAGE, sixth child of Robert Darius Poage and Margaret Poage, died when four years old.*

*V. JOHN ALLEN POAGE, seventh child of Robert Darius Poage and Margaret Poage, died when six months old.*

*IV. ELIZA POAGE, fourth child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was married February 6, 1834, to William M. Vaughan.*

CHILDREN:

|  |                     |                  |
|--|---------------------|------------------|
| JAMES M.,                                | born                | died in infancy. |
| MARY JANE,                               | born Apr. 16, 1836; | died Mar. 1872.  |
| MARTHA ISABEL,                           | born Oct.           | 1837.            |
| BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,                       | born Apr. 16,       | 1839.            |
| JOHN GRAY,                               | born Oct.           | 1840.            |
| Home, Paris, Mo.; business, agriculture. |                     |                  |

*V. JAMES M. VAUGHAN, first child of Eliza Poage and William M. Vaughan, died in infancy.*

*V. MARY JANE VAUGHAN, second child of Eliza Poage and William M. Vaughan, was married April, 1860, to John Powell, who died February, 1880.*

CHILDREN:

|  |  |
|--|--|
| SUSAN F.                                 |  |
| LYDA.                                    |  |
| SIDNEY GRAY.                             |  |
| NORA B.                                  |  |
| WILLIAM.                                 |  |
| MAMIE.                                   |  |
| Home, Paris, Mo.; business, agriculture. |  |

*VI. SUSAN F. POWELL, first child of Mary Jane Vaughan and John Powell.*

Is at home, Paris, Mo.

*VI. LYDA POWELL and VI. NORA B. POWELL, the second and fourth children of Mary Jane Vaughan and John Powell, are dead.*

*VI. SIDNEY G. POWELL, third child of Mary Jane Vaughan and John Powell, is married and lives near Perry, Missouri.*

*VI. WILLIAM POWELL, fifth child of Mary Jane Vaughan and John Powell, is unreported.*

*VI. MAMIE POWELL, sixth child of Mary Jane Vaughan and John Powell, was married to Jack Blanton.*

Home, Paris, Mo.; business, editor of the Paris Appeal.

*V. MARTHA ISABEL VAUGHAN, third child of Eliza Poage and William M. Vaughan, was married November, 1869, to John Manning.*

CHILDREN:

ELLA.

MARY LEE.

CHARLES A.

FRANK.

MATTIE G.

JOHN.

IDA M.

VIOLA.

Home, Cairo, Mo.; business, stock farming.

*VI. ELLA VAUGHAN, VI. JOHN VAUGHAN and VI. VIOLA VAUGHAN, the first, sixth, and eighth children of Martha Isabel Vaughan and John Manning, are dead. The rest are unreported.*

*V. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN VAUGHAN, fourth child of Eliza Poage and William M. Vaughan, was married November 14, 1872, to Mary Jane Poage (daughter of William Hopkins Poage and Elizabeth Ann Pollard).*

CHILDREN:

CORDELIA, died in infancy.

WILLIAM GRAY, born Jan. 26, 1875.

SUSAN C., born July 7, 1877.

ELIZABETH B., born Sept. 2, 1879.

NATHAN P., born Sept. 16, 1881.

CHARLES A., born July 8, 1887.

CALIFORNIA, born Feb. 18, 1892.

OLIVER B., born Feb. 2, 1895.

Home, Perry, Mo.; business, stock farming.

*VI. WILLIAM GRAY VAUGHAN, second child of Benjamin Franklin Vaughan and Mary Jane Poage, was married September 30, 1897, to Jennie Beasheart.*

CHILDREN:

ALVA FRANKLIN.

NELLIE GRAY.

Home, Perry, Mo.

*V. JOHN GRAY VAUGHAN, fifth child of Eliza Poage and William M. Vaughan, died at Westminster College, Missouri, while preparing for the ministry.*

*IV. MARTHA POAGE, fifth child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was married July, 1838, to Harrison Vaughn.*

CHILDREN:

ELIZA JANE, born Apr. 23, 1839.

MARY ANN, born Mar. 5, 1841.

JAMES ROBERT, born May 16, 1843.

JOHN W.

AMANDA BELLE.

MILDRED.

THOMAS MILTON, born July 24, 1851.

JOHN F.

ELIZABETH.

*V. ELIZA JANE VAUGHN, first child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, was married April 11, 1861, to William E. Sproul.*

CHILDREN:

I. T., born Jan. 15, 1862.

J. E., born Jan. 23, 1864.

Home, Strother, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. MARY ANN VAUGHN, second child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, was married to Jeff Sproul.*

Home, Taylor, Tex.

V. JAMES ROBERT VAUGHN, *third child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, was married to Hattie Clark.*

Home, Texarkana, Ark.

V. JOHN W. VAUGHN, *fourth child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, is unmarried.*

V. AMANDA BELLE VAUGHN, *fifth child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, is unmarried.*

V. MILDRED VAUGHN, *sixth child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, is married and has three children. No further report.*

V. THOMAS MILTON VAUGHN, *seventh child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, was married to Mattie Hoeker.*

**CHILDREN:**

JESSIE, born 1879.

MABLE, born 1881.

ALICE, } born 1885 (twins).  
ALMA, }

Home, Paris, Mo.

V. JOHN F. VAUGHN, *eighth child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, is married and has three children. Not reported further.*

V. ELIZABETH VAUGHN, *ninth child of Martha Poage and Harrison Vaughn, is married to W. T. Brown. Three children. No further report.*

*IV. WILLIAM HOPKINS POAGE, sixth child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was married in February, 1842, to Elizabeth Ann Pollard.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES A.  
SAMUEL B.  
SARAH C.  
MARY J.  
AMANDA CORDELIA.  
CHARLES W.  
RUTH.

*V. JAMES A. POAGE, first child of William Hopkins Poage and Elizabeth Ann Pollard, was married to Ella Hickman.*

Home, Strother, Mo.

*V. SAMUEL B. POAGE, second child of William Hopkins Poage and Elizabeth Ann Pollard, was married to Fannie Speed.*

Home, Strother, Mo. (Widow there.)

*V. SARAH C. POAGE, third child of William Hopkins Poage and Elizabeth Ann Pollard, was married to Albert Henderson.*

Home, Strother, Mo.

*V. MARY JANE POAGE, fourth child of William Hopkins Poage and Elizabeth Ann Pollard, was married to Benjamin Franklin Vaughn, son of Eliza Poage and William M. Vaughan.*

Home, Perry, Mo.

*V. AMANDA CORDELIA POAGE, fifth child of William Hopkins Poage and Elizabeth Ann Pollard, was married to Joseph F. Fawcett.*

Home, Victor, Mo.

*V. CHARLES W. POAGE, sixth child of William Hopkins Poage and Elizabeth Ann Pollard, was married to Mollie Hubbard.*

Home, Perry, Mo.

*V. RUTH POAGE, seventh child of William Hopkins Poage and Elizabeth Ann Pollard, is not married.*

Home, Perry, Mo.

*IV. DAVIS POAGE, seventh child of Jane Poage and James Poage, died in infancy.*

*IV. MARCUS POAGE, eighth child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was married to Susan M. Burgess.*

CHILDREN:

RUFUS M., born Nov. 1, 1844.  
BETTIE, born Aug. 27, 1846.  
ANN, born Jan. 4, 1855.  
EMMA, born Oct. 4, 1857.  
DORA, born Nov. 7, 1860.  
M. WESLEY, born Nov. 5, 1864.

Home, Paris, Mo.

*V. RUFUS M. POAGE, first child of Marcus Poage and Susan M. Burgess, was married August 14, 1870, to Mamie Kerr.*

CHILDREN:

MINNIE, born Sept. 14, 1870; died Nov. 14, 1899.  
CHARLES, born Dec. 29, 1878.  
LIZZIE, born Jan. 23, 1881.

Home, Santa Fe, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. BETTIE POAGE, second child of Marcus Poage and Susan M. Burgess, was married October 15, 1877, to William Vaughn.*

CHILDREN:

CLARENCE, born Aug. 15, 1880.

WESLEY, born Nov. 19, 1882.

PAUL, born Oct. 13, 1884.

GLENN, born July 2, 1888.

Home, Goss, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. ANN POAGE, third child of Marcus Poage and Susan M. Burgess, was married October 23, 1873, to William Baskett.*

CHILDREN:

MARY, born July 9, 1878.

NATHANIEL, born 1880.

LINA, born Jan. 6, 1881.

Home, Paris, Mo.

*V. EMMA POAGE, fourth child of Marcus Poage and Susan M. Burgess, was married May 1, 1884, to Alonzo McAllister.*

CHILDREN:

ARTHUR, born 1888.

VERNA, born 1890.

Home, Nelson, Mo.; business, clergyman.

*V. DORA POAGE, fifth child of Marcus Poage and Susan M. Burgess, was married June 10, 1880, to Thomas McAllister.*

CHILDREN:

LILLIAN, born 1882.

STELLA, born 1885.

MADGE, born 1888.

A. D., born 1889.

EDGAR, born

Home, Fayetteville, Mo.; business, merchant.

*V. M. WESLEY POAGE, sixth child of Marcus Poage and Susan M. Burgess, was married September 17, 1887, to Nina Farthing.*

CHILDREN:

EARL.

GOLDEN.

GLADYS.

MARIE.

RUTH.

Home, West Plains, Mo.; business, merchant.

*IV. RUFUS A. POAGE, ninth child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was not married.*

*IV. ANDREW FRANKLIN POAGE, tenth child of Jane Poage and James Poage, died at twenty-seven years of age.*

*IV. THOMAS MILLER POAGE, eleventh, IV. JAMES EDWARD POAGE, twelfth, IV. SAMUEL POAGE, fourteenth, children of Jane Poage and James Poage, are unreported.*

*IV. SAMANTHA POAGE, thirteenth child of Jane Poage and James Poage, died at twenty-four years of age.*

*IV. JOHN DAVIS POAGE, fifteenth child of Jane Poage and James Poage, was married November 23, 1852, to Susan M. Wright.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM ABEL, born Sept. 7, 1853.

JANE ELIZABETH, born Jan. 25, 1855.

FRANCES DAVIS, born Sept. 1, 1860.

Home, Victor, Mo.

*V. WILLIAM ABEL POAGE, first child of John Davis Poage and Susan M. Wright, was married November 24, 1882, to Margaret Calban.*

Home, Paris, Mo.

*V. JANE ELIZABETH POAGE, second child of John Davis Poage and Susan M. Wright, was married to Susan M. Johnson.*

Home, Berry, Ill.; business, physician.

*V. FRANCES DAVIS POAGE, third child of John Davis Poage and Susan M. Wright, died in Paris, Mo.*

*III. GEORGE POAGE, son of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married in 1811, to Judith Blair Kemper, who was born September 10, 1788, in Garrard County, Kentucky. She was the daughter of Rev. James Kemper and Judith Hathaway, of Cincinnati, Ohio.*

**CHILDREN:**

**SOPHIA TIMBERLAKE.**

ROBERT CYRUS, died Apr. 1904.

JAMES HARVEY, died Feb. 24, 1888.

SAMUEL DAVIS.

GEORGE BENJAMIN, died Mar. 29, 1897.

AUGUSTUS WILDS.

MARY FRANCES.

FRANCES SARAH, born June 10, 1827; died Aug. 1, 1834.

Home, Greenup County, Ky. (now Ashland); business, agriculture.

Judith Blair Kemper died Oct. 21, 1848, at Ashland, Ky.

*IV. SOPHIA TIMBERLAKE POAGE, first child of George Poage and Judith Blair Kemper, was married to Henry B. Pollard.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARGARET ANN, died about 1859.

GEORGE BRAXTON, died about 1870.

THOMAS ORVILLE.

EDWARD YOUNG.

JOHN CONDIT.

WILLIAM HENRY.

MILTON BROWNING.

EMMA IRENE.

SOPHIA ELIZABETH.

GREEN FORREST.

*IV. SOPHIA TIMBERLAKE POAGE POLLARD was married second to Spencer Payne.*

Home, Ashland, Ky.; business, agriculture.

V. MARGARET ANN POLLARD, first child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, died about 1859.

V. GEORGE BRAXTON POLLARD, second child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, died when about twenty-five years old.

V. THOMAS ORVILLE POLLARD, third child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, died in the Confederate Army.

V. EDWARD YOUNG POLLARD, fourth child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, unreported.

V. JOHN CONDIT POLLARD, fifth child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, was married to Frances Johnson. He died in 1903 at Huntington, West Virginia.

V. WILLIAM HENRY POLLARD, sixth child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, was twice married, first to Miss Powers.

CHILDREN:

MARY.

HARRY.

V. WILLIAM HENRY POLLARD married second, Miss Maupin. He died in 1904.

V. MILTON BROWNING POLLARD, seventh child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, is unreported.

*V. EMMA IRENE POLLARD, eighth child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, was married to William H. Sympson.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES.  
BETH.  
MARY.  
WILLIAM.  
JUDITH.

*V. SOPHIA ELIZABETH POLLARD, ninth child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, was married to Henry Geiger.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES.  
BERT.  
FOREST.  
HENRY.  
ESTHER.  
EMMA.  
COOK.  
Home, Ashland, Ky.

*V. GREEN FORREST POLLARD, tenth child of Sophia Timberlake Poage and Henry B. Pollard, died unmarried.*

*IV. ROBERT CYRUS POAGE, second child of George Poage and Judith Blair Kemper, was married December 24, 1839, to Anne E. Gallaher, who died July, 1904.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES HARVEY, born 1840.  
LUELLA KEMPER, born 1843.  
EMMA, born 1845; died 1845.  
ASHLAND, born 1854; died Oct. 16, 1886.  
Home, Ashland, Ky.; business, operator of flour mill.

IV. ROBERT CYRUS POAGE is an elder in the Presbyterian church at Ashland.

*V. JAMES HARVEY POAGE, first child of Robert Cyrus Poage and Anne E. Gallaher, was married to Mary C. Haskell.*

**CHILDREN:**

NETTIE TENNYSON.

MARY.

EVELINE.

HARRIET.

LOUIS KEMPER.

ROBERT OSBORNE.

ANNA.

Home, Ashland, Ky.; business, wharfmaster.

*VI. NETTIE TENNYSON, first child of James Harvey Poage and Mary C. Haskell, is married to (name not given), and has two children, James and Harold.*

*VI. MARY POAGE, second child of James Harvey Poage and Mary C. Haskell, died at thirteen years of age.*

*VI. EVELINE POAGE, third child of James Harvey Poage and Mary C. Haskell, was married to (name not given).*

**CHILDREN:**

MARY POAGE.

EVELYN.

*VI. HARRIET POAGE, fourth child of James Harvey Poage and Mary C. Haskell, is unmarried.*

*VI. LOUIS KEMPER POAGE, fifth child of James Harvey Poage and Mary C. Haskell, died young.*

*VI. ROBERT OSBORNE POAGE, sixth child of James Harvey Poage and Mary C. Haskell.*

Is in college.

*VI. ANNA POAGE, seventh child of James Harvey Poage and Mary C. Haskell, is married to (name not given).*

**CHILDREN:**

MARIE.

FRANCIS.

*V. LUELLA KEMPER POAGE, second child of Robert Cyrus Poage and Anne E. Gallaher, is unmarried.*

Lives at Ashland, Ky.

*V. EMMA POAGE, third child of Robert Cyrus Poage and Anne E. Gallaher, died when three months and eighteen days old.*

*V. ASHLAND POAGE, fourth child of Robert Cyrus Poage and Anne E. Gallaher, was married November 18, 1879, to Helen May Flye, daughter of Edwin Flye of Maine.*

**CHILDREN:**

EDWIN FLYE, born July 24, 1880.

MARGUERITE, born 1885.

Home, Ashland, Ky.; business, operator of flour mill.

*IV. JAMES HARVEY POAGE, third child of George Poage and Judith Blair Kemper, was married October 15, 1851, to Sarah A. A. Gallaher.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES EDGAR, died Nov. 13, 1904.

JOHN BAYLESS.

ANNA MARY.

SARAH KEMPER.

GEORGE HARVEY.

ROBERT CYRUS.

Home, Huntington, W. Va.

*IV. JAMES HARVEY POAGE is an elder in the Presbyterian church.*

*V. JAMES EDGAR POAGE, first child of James Harvey Poage and Sarah A. A. Gallaher, was married to Fannie Gallaher.*

**CHILDREN:**

ERSKINE.

Home, Missouri; business, agriculture.

*V. JOHN BAYLESS POAGE, second child of James Harvey Poage and Sarah A. A. Gallaher, was married May 17, 1881, to Mary Moore Miller.*

**CHILDREN:**

BLANCHE MILLER.

Business, merchant.

*V. ANNA MARY POAGE, third child of James Harvey Poage and Sarah A. A. Gallaher, was married October 24, 1881, to Joseph R. Shelton.*

**CHILDREN:**

SALLY POAGE,

HARVEY WINSTON,

ANDREW KEMPER, born in 1888.

Home, Huntington, W. Va.

*V. SARAH KEMPER POAGE, fourth child of James Harvey Poage and Sarah A. A. Gallaher, died in 1879.*

*V. GEORGE HARVEY POAGE, fifth child of James Harvey Poage and Sarah A. A. Gallaher, was married October 19, 1889, to Ada Octavia Wright.*

*V. ROBERT CYRUS POAGE, sixth child of James Harvey Poage and Sarah A. A. Gallaher, is unmarried.*

Home, Huntington, W. Va.; business, civil engineer.

*IV. SAMUEL DAVIS POAGE, fourth child of George Poage and Judith Blair Kemper, died near Ashland, Kentucky.*

*IV. GEORGE BENJAMIN POAGE, fifth child of George Poage and Judith Blair Kemper, was married to Ruth Emily Wardlaw.*

**CHILDREN:**

NANNIE BLAIR, died in infancy.

HUDSON BREVARD.

MARY BOONE.

JULIAN KANE.

VIRGINIA WARDLAW.

Home, St. Louis, Mo., Webster Grove suburb.

*V. NANNIE BLAIR POAGE, first child of George Benjamin Poage and Emily Ruth Wardlaw, died in infancy.*

*V. HUDSON BREVARD POAGE, second child of George Benjamin Poage and Emily Ruth Wardlaw, is unreported.*

*V. MARY BOONE POAGE, third child of George Benjamin Poage and Emily Ruth Wardlaw, was married October 31, 1901, to Gordon Land, of Denver, Colo.*

*V. JULIAN KANE POAGE, fourth child of George Benjamin Poage and Emily Ruth Wardlaw, was married October 9, 1885, to Sidney Bedloe Schuyler.*

**CHILDREN:**

NENDER HUDSON.

Home, Webster Grove, Mo.

*IV. AUGUSTUS WILDS POAGE, sixth child of George Poage and Judith Blair Kemper.*

Lives at Parkersburg, W. Va.

*IV. MARY FRANCES POAGE, seventh child of George Poage and Judith Blair Kemper, died when seven years old.*

*IV. FRANCES SARAH POAGE, eighth child of George Poage and Judith Blair Kemper, died when a child.*

*III. THOMAS POAGE, son of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married June 15, 1815, to Mary Ann Powers, who was born November 11, 1793, and died January 18, 1870.*

CHILDREN:

|                   |   |
|-------------------|---|
| EDWIN DEAN,       | born Mar. 22, 1816; died Jan. 17, 1842. |
| EMILY ANN,        | born Jan. 6, 1818.                      |
| JAMES ERVIN,      | born Mar. 4, 1820.                      |
| RICHARD DEAN,     | born Dec. 27, 1823; died Jan. 21, 1904. |
| EPHRAIM McDOWELL, | born Feb. 17, 1828; died July 17, 1901. |
| SARAH JUDITH,     | born July 25, 1830; died May 24, 1882.  |
| LESLIE POWERS,    | born Mar. 1838.                         |

This family moved from Kentucky to Monroe County, Mo., in the early spring of 1830.

*IV. EDWIN DEAN POAGE, first child of Thomas Poage and Mary Ann Powers, died when twenty-six years of age.*

*IV. EMILY ANN POAGE, second child of Thomas Poage and Mary Ann Powers, was married January 6, 1836, to Judge Granville Snell, who was born January 15, 1813.*

CHILDREN:

|                  |   |
|------------------|---|
| ARABELLA E.,     | born Nov. 2, 1836; died Feb. 22, 1874.  |
| SARAH ELIZABETH, | born Nov. 28, 1838; died Oct. 2, 1872.  |
| MARY SUSAN,      | born Nov. 18, 1840.                     |
| EDWIN POAGE,     | born Dec. 7, 1842.                      |
| E. AMELIA,       | born Apr. 19, 1845.                     |
| JULIA,           | born Nov. 11, 1846.                     |
| THOMAS,          | born July 17, 1849.                     |
| CLIFTON,         | born Aug. 12, 1851.                     |
| WATSON,          | born Aug. 12, 1851.                     |
| LEVI,            | born Oct. 31, 1854; died Nov. 24, 1871. |

*V. ARABELLA E. SNELL, first child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell, was married January 26, 1867, to Philip S. Hecker.*

**CHILDREN:**

CHARLES G.

WALTER.

MARY.

Home, Centralia, Mo.

*V. SARAH ELIZABETH SNELL, second child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell, was married May 29, 1860, to C. C. Hagood.*

**CHILDREN:**

EMMETT.

MARY.

JULIA.

EDWIN.

Home, Nevada, Mo.

*V. MARY SUSAN SNELL, third child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell, was married February 18, 1868, to S. T. Hook.*

**CHILDREN:**

THOMAS E., born Dec. 24, 1868.

MARY E., born June 20, 1871.

Home, Mexico, Mo.; business, live stock and agriculture.

*V. EDWIN POAGE SNELL, fourth child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell, was married December 19, 1866, to Martha McCann.*

**CHILDREN:**

W. W.

C. G.

SUSIE.

HATTIE.

Home, Paris, Mo.

*V. E. AMELIA SNELL, fifth child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell, was married January 26, 1867, to P. S. Hocker.*

CHILDREN:

C. G.

WALTER E.

MARY E.

Home, Paris, Mo.

*V. JULIA SNELL, sixth child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell.*

Lives at Paris, Mo.

*V. THOMAS SNELL, seventh child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell.*

Lives at 1404 Olive Street, St. Louis, Mo.

*V. CLIFTON SNELL, eighth child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell, was married January, 1871, to Dollie Cartright.*

CHILDREN:

FRANK.

NADINE.

Home, Holliday, Mo.

*V. WATSON SNELL, ninth child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell, was married January, 1871, to Jennie Beckford.*

CHILDREN:

HOWARD.

EDWIN.

EMMA.

JULIA.

Home, Nampa, Idaho; business, real estate and mining.

*V. LEVI SNELL, tenth child of Emily Ann Poage and Granville Snell, died when seventeen years of age.*

*IV. JAMES ERVIN POAGE, third child of Thomas Poage and Mary Ann Powers, was married to Gabriella Abernathy.*

CHILDREN:

SALLIE.  
FANNIE.  
CORDELIA.  
ARZELIA.  
THOMAS.  
NELIA.

Home, Paris, Mo.; business, carpenter.

*IV. RICHARD DEAN POAGE, fourth child of Thomas Poage and Mary Ann Powers, was married December 6, 1864, to Amanda S. Valandingham.*

Amanda S. Valandingham Poage died and Richard Dean Poage married second, in 1881, Mrs. Snow.

Home, Centralia, Mo.

*IV. EPHRAIM McDOWELL POAGE, fifth child of Thomas Poage and Mary Ann Powers, was married February 20, 1851, to Frances Louisa Quarles, who died January 28, 1852.*

*IV. EPHRAIM McDOWELL POAGE was married, second, October 7, 1852, to Georgianna Boulware, who died November 19, 1899.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM KANSAS,  
KATE ELMO, born Sept. 19, 1859.  
Home, Paris, Mo.; business, physician and merchant.

*V. WILLIAM KANSAS POAGE, first child of Ephraim McDowell Poage and Georgianna Boulware, was married June 26, 1883, to Viola Rawlings.*

CHILDREN:

GEORGE RAWLINGS, born Oct. 31, 1885.

Home, Paducah, Ky.; business, clothier.

*V. KATE ELMO POAGE, second child of Ephraim McDowell Poage and Georgianna Boulware, was married January 18, 1882, to Thomas Grey Mitchell.*

CHILDREN:

GLENN DEAN, born Apr. 29, 1889.

Home, Paris, Mo.

*IV. SARAH JUDITH POAGE, sixth child of Thomas Poage and Mary Ann Powers, was married May, 1850, to William Grey, who died in 1885.*

CHILDREN:

MARY.

THOMAS.

Home, Quincy, Ill.

*V. MARY GREY, first child of Sarah Judith Poage and William Grey, married Charles T. Lemley.*

CHILDREN:

GREY, born Dec. 29, 1874.

GEORGE THOMAS, born Aug. 11, 1881; died Apr. 1898.

Home, Los Angeles, Cal.; business, real estate.

*V. THOMAS GREY, second child of Sarah Judith Poage and William Grey, died in Old Mexico.*

*IV. LESLIE POWERS POAGE, seventh child of Thomas Poage and Mary Ann Powers, died at seventeen years of age.*

*III. JAMES POAGE, son of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married to Jemima McCormick.*

CHILDREN:

ALBERT.

JULIUS.

ROBERT.

JANE.

Home, LaGrange, Mo.

In 1858 this family started from Missouri to Texas by boat. The boat burned a hundred miles from St. Louis, and James Poage, his son Albert, and his daughter-in-law, the wife of Julius, were drowned.

*IV. ALBERT POAGE, first child of James Poage and Jemima McCormick, was married to Marcella Johnson, of West Virginia.*

After the disaster above mentioned Marcella Johnson Poage returned with a little daughter to Virginia.

*IV. JULIUS POAGE, the second child of James Poage and Jemima McCormick, was married to Sallie Laidley.*

CHILDREN:

EDDA.

Sallie Laidley Poage was drowned.

*IV. JULIUS POAGE was married, second, to S. N. Hatton, who died in 1902.*

CHILDREN:

VIRGINIA,

SALLIE BLACKWOOD,

JULIA BOYD.

*V. EDDA POAGE, first child of Julius Poage and Sallie Laidley, was married to Professor James T. Wallace.*

Home, Oakland, Cal.

*V. VIRGINIA POAGE, second child of Julius Poage and first child of S. N. Hatton, was married to Zeph McBride.*

*V. SALLIE BLACKWOOD POAGE, third child of Julius Poage and second child of S. N. Hatton, married Mr. Simbaugh.*

Home, Isleton, Cal.

*V. JULIA BOYD POAGE, fourth child of Julius Poage and third child of S. N. Hatton, married Mr. Oats.*

Home, Sacramento, Cal.

*III. HARRIET POAGE, daughter of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married to Richard Powers.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT HARVEY, born Mar. 3, 1820; died Jan. 27, 1853.  
MARCUS M., born Jan. 22, 1821.  
MINERVA, born Apr. 6, 1822; died Aug. 3, 1847.  
MILFORD, born Mar. 3, 1824.  
WEALTHY A., born Mar. 25, 1828.  
MARY JANE, born June 3, 1830.  
JAMES NELSON, born Apr. 4, 1832.  
THERON B., born  
Home, Florida, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*IV. ROBERT HARVEY POWERS, first child of Harriet Poage and Richard Powers, was unmarried. He died at thirty-three years of age, and is buried at Stockton, Cal.*

*IV. MARCUS M. POWERS, second child of Harriet Poage and Richard Powers, was married January 18, 1844, to Polly Terrill.*

CHILDREN:

COLUMBUS.  
CYRUS BENJAMIN.  
RICHARD EDWIN.  
ORVAL.  
GEORGE MILTON.  
WILLIAM.  
HARVEY.  
ARTHUR.

*IV. MARCUS M. POWERS was married, second, to Angeline Nesbit.*

CHILDREN:

MINNIE.  
MARCUS ORION.  
NETA.  
EVA.  
BEULAH.  
Home, Stoutsville, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*IV. MINERVA POWERS, third child of Harriet Poage and Richard Powers, was married October 12, 1843, to J. M. Thompson.*

**CHILDREN:**

RICE, who died in infancy.

*IV. MILFORD POWERS, fourth child of Harriet Poage and Richard Powers, was married August 24, 1847, to Harriet M. Dixon.*

**CHILDREN:**

LAURA, born Sept. 7, 1853.

JAMES D., born Aug. 26, 1855.

LUELLA, born Mar. 16, 1857.

RICHARD B., born

ANNA JANE, born Jan. 28, 1860.

MARY C., born Apr. 30, 1864.

Home, Corvallis, Mont.; business, clergyman.

*V. LAURA POWERS, first child of Milford Powers and Harriet M. Dixon, was married June 18, 18—, to M. J. McGee.*

*V. JAMES D. POWERS, second child of Milford Powers and Harriet M. Powers, died unmarried.*

*V. LUELLA POWERS, third child of Milford Powers and Harriet M. Dixon, was married October 8, 1884, to John Cobb.*

*V. RICHARD B. POWERS, fourth child of Milford Powers and Harriet M. Dixon, is unmarried.*

*V. ANNA JANE POWERS, fifth child of Milford Powers and Harriet M. Dixon, was married October 6, 18—, to Christopher Warherst.*

*V. Mary C. Powers, sixth child of Milford Powers and Harriet M. Dixon, is unmarried.*

*IV. WEALTHY A. POWERS, fifth child of Harriet Poage and Richard Powers, was married to W. H. Violet.*

**CHILDREN:**

OSCAR.

AURELIA.

LAURA.

WILLIAM.

MARVIN.

ADA.

Business, agriculture.

One of the daughters married William J. Jackson, and lives at Pueblo, Colo.

*IV. MARY JANE POWERS, sixth child of Harriet Poage and Richard Powers, was married to Martin Mason.*

**CHILDREN:**

FLETCHER.

GEORGE.

HERON.

MINNIE.

BEULAH.

Home, Paris, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*IV. MARY JANE POWERS MASON died, and is buried at Zion, Monroe County, Mo.*

*IV. JAMES N. POWERS, seventh child of Harriet Poage and Richard Powers, was married in 1874, to Mary Forsyth.*

**CHILDREN:**

HATTIE BELLE, who died in infancy.

Home, Paris, Mo.; business, real estate and loan.

*IV. THERON B. POWERS, eighth child of Harriet Poage and Richard Powers, was married February 23, 1870, to Lucy M. Hocker.*

CHILDREN:

EMMA.

CASSIE V.

HATTIE R.

HOMER N.

OSCAR B.

CHARLES O.

JOSEPH THERON, who died in infancy.

Home, Perry, Mo.; business, agriculture and stock farming.

*III. ANN POAGE, daughter of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married to John Stewart.*

CHILDREN:

|  |                       |
|--|-----------------------|
| JAMES,                                   | born Jan. 3, 1830.    |
| HARRIET,                                 | born 1832; died 1874. |
| ROBERT,                                  | born 1834; died 1842. |
| MARY,                                    | born 1836; died 1857. |
| HUGH MENART,                             | born Feb. 24, 1838;   |
| JOHN WILLIAM,                            | born 1841; died 1843. |
| Home, Welsh, Mo.; business, agriculture. |                       |

*IV. JAMES STEWART, first child of Ann Poage and John Stewart, was married September 1, 1860, to Mary Walden.*

CHILDREN:

|             |                     |
|-------------|---------------------|
| ANNIE L.,   | born Jan. 7, 1863.  |
| EUGENE A.,  | born June 29, 1865. |
| JUAN,       | died Sept. 1867.    |
| ESTELLE V., | born Oct. 24, 1870. |
| BECK ELLA,  | born Oct. 4, 1873;  |
| MARY L.,    | born Apr. 9, 1878.  |

Mary Walden Stewart died, and James Stewart was married second, June 20, 1882, to Mary Loutham.

Home, Palmyra, Mo.

*V. ANNIE L. STEWART, first child of James Stewart and Mary Walden, was married to Owen T. Thornburg.*

CHILDREN:

|            |
|------------|
| ROY.       |
| NORA.      |
| JAMES.     |
| JOSEPHINE. |
| LEE.       |
| JACK.      |
| ESTELLA.   |
| GEORGE.    |
| MARY.      |

Home, Moberly, Mo.; business, stockman.

*VI. ROY THORNBURG, first child of Annie L. Stewart and Owen T. Thornburg, was married March 6, 1902, to Ruby Edwards.*

**CHILDREN:**

EUGENE, born Mar. 20, 1903.

No record of the other children.

*V. EUGENE A. STEWART, second child of James Stewart and Mary Waldon, is unmarried.*

Home, Palmyra, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. JUAN STEWART, third child of James Stewart and Mary Waldon, died September, 1867, and is buried at Mt. Olivet, Monroe County, Mo.*

*V. ESTELLE V. STEWART, fourth child of James Stewart and Mary Waldon, was married November 3, 1896, to George B. Bennett, who died July 6, 1899.*

Home, Palmyra, Mo.

*V. BECK ELLA STEWART, fifth child of James Stewart and Mary Waldon, was married January 26, 1899, to Daniel McLeod.*

**CHILDREN:**

J. STEWART, born Mar. 26, 1900.

DANIEL MARSHALL, born Oct. 6, 1903.

Home, Hannibal, Mo.; business, livery.

*V. MARY L. STEWART, sixth child of James Stewart and Mary Waldon, is unmarried.*

She is her father's homekeeper, Palmyra, Mo.

*IV. HARRIET STEWART, second child of Ann Poage and John Stewart, was married to Henry Engle.*

**CHILDREN:**

ANNIE M., born 1859.

JOHN P., born 1861.

WILLIAM P., born 1863.

JENNIE, born 1865.

JAMES L., born 1867.

MATTIE BECK, born 1869.

EDDIE POAGE, born 1872.

Home, Middle Grove, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. ANNIE M. ENGLE, first child of Harriet Stewart and Henry Engle, is married.*

Lives at Evansville, Mo.

*V. JOHN P. ENGLE, second child of Harriet Stewart and Henry Engle, was married to Nannie Grimes.*

Home, Welsh, Mo.

*V. WILLIAM P. ENGLE, third child of Harriet Stewart and Henry Engle, was married to Minnie Dawson.*

Home, Omega, Okla.

*V. JENNIE ENGLE, fourth child of Harriet Stewart and Henry Engle, was married to Monroe Grimes.*

Home, Fayette, Mo.; business, livery.

*V. JAMES L. ENGLE, fifth child of Harriet Stewart and Henry Engle, not reported.*

*V. MATTIE BECK ENGLE, sixth child of Harriet Stewart and Henry Engle, was married to William Willis.*

**CHILDREN:**

ALTHA.

VALERIA.

ENGLE.

Home, Moberly, Mo.; business, merchant.

*V. EDDIE POAGE ENGLE, seventh child of Harriet Stewart and Henry Engle, was married February 8, 1895, to Rachel Cartright.*

CHILDREN:

HUGH C.

SARAH F.

BLANCHE H.

Home, Welsh, Mo.

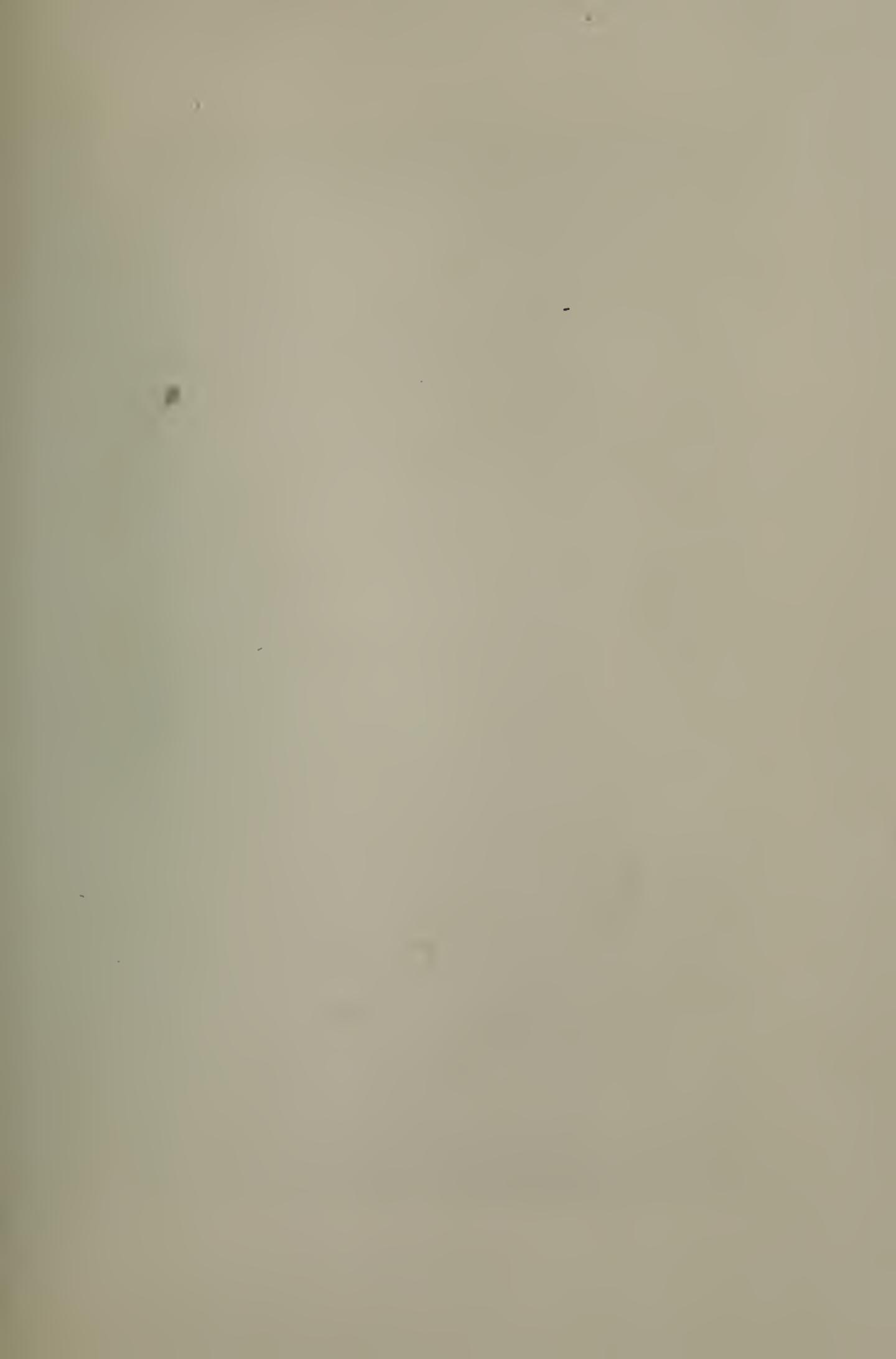
*IV. ROBERT STEWART, third child of Ann Poage and John Stewart, died when eight years old.*

*IV. MARY STEWART, fourth child of Ann Poage and John Stewart, died at twenty-one years of age.*

*IV. HUGH STEWART, fifth child of Ann Poage and John Stewart, was married to Rebecca Berry.*

Home, Welsh, Mo.

*IV. JOHN WILLIAM STEWART, sixth child of Ann Poage and John Stewart, died a little child.*





OLD UNION GROVE CHURCH, PUTNAM COUNTY, ILLINOIS.

*III. ELIZABETH POAGE, daughter of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married to Robert Abraham Brubaker.*

CHILDREN:

HARRIET.

ROBERT.

GEORGE.

JOHN.

EDWIN.

REBECCA.

JULIUS.

FRANK.

*IV. HARRIET BRUBAKER, first child of Elizabeth Hopkins and Robert Abraham Brubaker, was married to —— Castle.*

*IV. ROBERT, IV. GEORGE, IV. JOHN, and IV. EDWIN BRUBAKER, second, third, fourth, and fifth childred of Elizabeth Hopkins and Robert Abraham Brubaker, were not married.*

*IV. REBECCA, IV. JULIUS, and IV. FRANK BRUBAKER, sixth, seventh, and eighth children of Elizabeth Hopkins and Robert Abraham Brubaker, are unreported.*

*III. MARY POAGE, daughter of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married to Thomas Wilson.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT.

GEORGE.

MARY.

JAMES.

ELIZABETH.

STEPHEN.

Home, moved from Indiana to Illinois in the '30's. No further record obtained.

*III. REBECCA POAGE, daughter of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married to John Pickett Metcalf, who was born August 17, 1795.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT.

HORACE.

*III. ROBERT WATSON POAGE, son of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married to Mary Poage, daughter of Col. George Poage and Ann Allen. She was born November 4, 1781.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT ALEXANDER.

JOHN.

BENJAMIN.

SALLIE.

All the children were born in Kentucky, and moved to Missouri in the '30's.

*III. WILLIAM POAGE, son of Mary Hopkins and Robert Poage, was married to Ann McCormick, who was born January 16, 1801.*

CHILDREN:

AMELIA.

SOPHRONIA,      born Mar. 31, 1827.

JEMIMA V.

HARRIET.

MARY FRANCES.

GEORGE.

LUCRETIA.

FRED W.,      born Apr. 16, 1837.

*IV. AMELIA POAGE, first child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, was married to J. D. Rain.*

Home, Santa Rosa, Cal.

*IV. JAMES POAGE, second child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, was married to Emma Hickman.*

Home, Victor, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*IV. SOPHRONIA POAGE, third child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, was married March 2, 1858, to John Poage, of Greenbrier County, W. Va.*

CHILDREN:

SALLIE.

EFFIE J., born June 27, 1861.

LILLIE.

Home, Edina, Mo.; business, hardware.

*IV. JEMIMA V. POAGE, fourth child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, was married to Thomas La Fau.*

CHILDREN:

ANNE.

Thomas La Fau died, and Jemima V. Poage was married second to James T. Hutton.

CHILDREN:

CHARLES.

KATIE.

LUTA.

ELBERT.

MAGGIE.

HERBERT.

Home, La Grange, Mo.; business, grocer.

*IV. HARRIET POAGE, fifth child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, is unreported.*

*IV. MARY FRANCES POAGE, sixth child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, was married to T. W. Willis.*

CHILDREN:

OSCAR.  
EUGENE.  
ADA.  
LUELLA.  
ANNA LEE.  
FREDERICK.  
FANNIE.

Home, Winters, Cal.; business, hardware.

*IV. GEORGE POAGE, seventh child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, is unreported.*

*IV. LUCRETIA POAGE, eighth child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, was married to George W. Martin.*

Home, Paris, Mo.; business, agriculture and stock.

*IV. FRED W. POAGE, ninth child of William Poage and Ann McCormick, was married October 15, 1868, to Lizzie S. Nunn.*

CHILDREN:

NEITA MAY.  
FANNIE LINSEY.  
ALBERT GATEWOOD.

Home, Bentonville, Ark.; business, agriculture.

*V. FANNIE LINSEY POAGE, second child of Fred W. Poage and Lizzie S. Nunn, was married to William Preston Hopkins, son of Rev. Preston Brok Hopkins, of Elm Springs, Ark.*



“It is no more than courteous that we should follow back, from son to father, the affection that has vanished from the earth, and that we should learn how much we owe to the virtues of our forebears.”



Letter from Jane Hopkins Pogue to her husband, Col. Robert Pogue,  
in the army. Owned by John T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

November 30th, 1812.

MY DEARE HUSBAND

I sent Edwin to see Mr Marshall and showed him the agreement bee-tween Walker and yourself. I have enclosed his letter to you that he has writen to me. I sent Edwin to se the man that was owing you wheet as soon as the milldam and race was finished with a request to diliver there wheet, but they have all faild except W. Mats who has dilivered one small load. I would not have been so uneasy, but Mr. Walker has been threatening you with heavy damages. He has not said an illnatured word to me yet. But has talked very short to Bill and some of the neighbors. He wishes me to borrow the wheet and says he must start again Chrismes. Before wheet took a rise I purchased 200 bushels lest there should be some failurs, same I got for half a crown A bushell but It cannot be got for less then three shillings in cash and will soon be three and sixpence. I have been reading of the gallent conduct of G. Tupper and I am much gratifide thareat, when our Mayslick horsmen came home, many of them said he ought to be shot, others that they would Rather kill him than an indian. But that is Mayslick patriotism you know. We are all in health and long very much to se you again. The children join in love to you and their brothers. I Add no more But remain your loving wife untill death.

J. POGUE

Col R Pogue

P. S. we have not got all our corn in yet But we shall quit it and git our wheet out. I have done everything in my power to fulfill the contract with walker indeed more than was convenient. Your contract says as soon as you conveniently can after water comes But I will still persevere in getting the wheet delivered in the mill

(Adressed on the outside to)

Col Robert Pogue

Commander of the 4th regiment of  
Kentucky militia

Letter from Robert Pogue to his wife, Jane Hopkins Pogue. Owned by John T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

WASHINGTON CITY, 29th Feby, 1816.

DEAR JANE:—

I suppose your anxious to hear from me. I have had very disagreeable weather on my journey, but enjoyed good health. Our friends in Rockingham is well. I did not call at Augustia. I have presented my petition to Congress on account of Berry's land and the prospect at present is favourable but their is no knowing how soon that may be blasted. I shall be better able to judge on Saturday next. I have seen James Brown who tells me he is not hear prepared to pay me any money, but has no doubt but them notes sent by Wilson will be paid off. He says if I had written to him, he should have instructed his agent specially to take them up, and would write now if I thought Wilson would not have left Orleins before a letter could reach thair, and he says it would be an accomidation to him if I could make out with the payment of two of the notes and forward the other two on next fall after he makes sail of his crop of sugar, but if I insist on it, the whole money shall be raised as soon as he gits home. I expect to leave this place on Monday next for Richmond and from thence to Kentucky. I shall likely stay a few days in Augusta to rest and see my friends. This is one of the tirisomest places I ever was in and the poorest tables that ever I was at in what is called good tavern. Beef sells in market for 16 Dollars pr 100 not of a good quality, everything else that is eatable in proportion. I have heard no forin news that is interesting. Their is no part of the Union that is moure favoured with plenty than Kentucky nor no part that is less gratefull to the giver. The people for 50 miles round this city, it appears to me, is not able to supply this town with provitions without infringing on the necessities of their own families. You can scarcely walk the street without meeting a Beggar that is rely so through necessity. The Drawn butter that we use for the purpose of pouring over Boiled fish looks like grewel and can not in justice be called anything else and a small portion of tanted butter mixed with it. One family in Kentucky I am of opinion, uses as much solid food in one year as six of the same size does in this country. Take the country through. As for high living on fish and oysters their is but few Kentuckyians that would fatten on them.

I discover my mind turns much more on any affairs at home when abroad, than it does when there, which teaches me this lesson that it is

our duty and interest to turn our attention more immediately to the business that is within our reach, for the business that is done when the mind is absent might as well be let alone for nothing short of mistakes and disorder is the consequence.

Give my love to all the family, etc.

I ever remain your affectionate hausband,

ROBERT POGUE.

Mrs. Jane Pogue.

Letter from William Pogue to his mother, Jane Hopkins Pogue. Owned by John T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

LEXINGTON, November 7th 1817

DEAR MOTHER

I, yesterday, received a letter bearing date the 4th of this month from my father, wherein he requests me to write to you immediately to relieve your anxiety respecting me, as, he says that, you are apprehensive that I am drowned on my way from this place to Mason; but I did not start as the money that I expected to get was not and could not be got out of Bank and there was an understanding betwixt me and my father if I did not get the money I would not go down; for that reason I did not go but remained in Lexington and attended to my business, of which there was a considerable press, it being about the commencement of court.

I will inform you that the clock which I supposed was on the way to Mason was not taken by the Waggoner that had promised to transport it; but it yet remains in this place and I will send it by the first opportunity to Mr. Mackey.

If Amanda wishes to go to Lexington to go to school, I desire you or some of the family to inform me when she will be ready to come, that I may make arrangement with Mr Blythe for her schooling and also know where she will board or where she would desire to board and find out when the next quarter will commence that she may know when to prepare, and when she is ready I will go down for her as I have promised.

I would be much pleased to know how soon arrangements could be made for Jane to go to school and receive a good education, as I find by observation that an understanding, such as I fondly believe the most of our family possess, will always command admiration from those less informed and respect and esteem from the learned, and what is still infinitely more satisfactory, it will enable such adepts to form correct ideas of the understanding and qualifications of any person in whose company they may be, if it be but for a few minutes. Yet there are still greater

and more weighty considerations in making choice of one whom they design for their friend and companion through life, and whom, when once received as such, they can never abandon or forsake. How essential a requisite is it that we should pry into the depths of their understanding before they fix a seal and disposition which perhaps may be forever fatal to their happiness and ruinous to their comforts in life, moreover a woman well educated will more than recompense in the instruction of a family, for the time she may have spent in her own education. The incorrect impression which a child receives is difficult, indeed, almost impossible to destroy. When it commences going to school, it must be both untaught and taught to bring it as far forwards as one that has been properly instructed from the beginning. This has been a subject of debate in our debating society (of which I am a member) and it has been decided that a woman should have equally as good an education as a man and these were the grounds, to enable them to avoid imposition to which they are much more exposed than men, to enable them to instruct their children in which they, by their domestic situation, have a greater share than the men, and to avoid embarrassments in the administration of an estate should they survive their husband, with the particulars of which estate they are always better acquainted than any other person living.

I wish Amanda to write to me as soon as she can and inform me what branch she has learned, that I may know what class she is prepared to enter. Give my love to John and the rest of the family. Tell Robert I wish him to learn as fast as he can, and do not let him stay a single night from home as it is one of the worst practices that a student can be guilty of.

I add not, but Remain your affectionate son

Wm L Pogue

(Addressed on the other side to)

Mrs Jane Pogue  
Mayslick  
Mason County

John Pogue to his mother, Jane Hopkins Pogue. Owned by John T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

AMANDA Ap 21st 1832

#### MY DR MOTHER

After a long intension I assume the high privilege of addressing one who is entitled to the liveliest sence of moral obligation owing to the fact that she has born the burden of my being. When I consider the many sleepless nights, the anxiety, the vexation, the troubles, you must have

had to endure for my sake, I am brought to lament that hitherto I have been unfaithful, but am happy to say that the older I get, so in proportion, my affection for you increases, but this is all the tribute you can ever expect from me, for I shall never be able to reward you for the services you have rendered to me. My only dependence on this very important matter is in God who is fully sufficient to reward for all you bore relative to your unworthy son. I often feel great anxiety on your account thinking you are in sickness, in trouble, have lonesome nights, thinking of your children with great doubts and fears on your mind about their future prospects in this world, but let me tell you my dear mother, never let this be the case more than you can help. Those fearful apprehensions are only calculated to torture your mind, rather turn the vision of your faith to the solemn admonition of the Saviour Be not anxious for your life &c. You have evry reason to expect the Lord will provide for your children. My only wish is that you may lift up your prayer for the remnant that are left praying that the Lord will not let them run heedlessly on after the common vanities of the times, which so often prove a mar to the children of this world, and far more dangerous than the loss of all the goods and chattles of the world.

You will tell father that the Furnace is doing well. She is making excellent iron at the rate of three and three quarters or upwards. The waggons from Maysville were landed in the night and were received, but the river took a suden rise and covered them just before I got from Sandy with corn. A part of them have been got out and we hope to get the balance when the river falls. The rise amounted to six feet, in a few hours, the same night, which was beyond calculation, but such is the fact. Many things occurs to put us on the watch. Dr. Hollingsworth has lately married a fine sensable lady. I expect you will surely do me the pleasure of writting to me, as I have already hinted, it will frequently relieve many an anxious thought and allways give me pleasure to hear from home. Tell Am especially she must write. The friends are all well as far as I can hear. You will give my warmest love to Father Edwin & Hana and yourself Robert Aven and Col Mathews &c and rest assured that I will continue your dutiful son

JOHN

Mrs Jane Pogue

(Addressed on the other side to)

Mrs Jane Pogue

Mason Cty

Mayslick

Ky.

Letter from John Pogue to his father, Robert Pogue. Owned by John T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

MASON COUNTY Nov 20th 1817

DEAR FATHER

Yours of the 13th is just come to hand in which we receive much satisfaction, and feel gratified with the idea of your being well, and haveing spirits as high as the waters, for we believe them to be very high and I can say with equal propriety that we are in the same situation.

I have just returned from seeing Maj. Gray, he lives about thirty one miles from here, and find the mast is not as plenty as was expected and in consequence of the extreme wet weather, is all sprouted and he is unwilling to winter our hogs on that account. I therefore think it best to keep them at home; and buy corn and feed them, which I find from a rough calculation will cost us about seventy or eighty dollars, I have not received Tait's corn yet, but I expect it shortly.

Mr Metcalfe has offered me four shillings per bushel for wheat, I have some thoughts of letting him have what we have at Robertson's, as I expect the market for wheat will be low this season, and I think we will have enough in our barn for our own use.

Mr Houghton's progressing with the saw mill. He is almost ready to raise. Moor is about half done the race. I have bought the iron for the irons, and am about to employ Shotwell to make them as it is out of the power of uncle Shanklen to do it. I will manage and work for the best, and save all I can. A sound resolution is highly necessary in this case, if we act from a principle of duty, we will not grieve at losses, or exult when we are gainers. Such a principle we hope to cultivate. Let it not be long before we hear from you again, for we are anxious on your account. I remain with Obedient respect your

son JOHN

(Addressed on the other side to)

Robert Pogue

Stantown

Virginia.

Letter from John Pogue to his father, Robert Pogue. Owned by John T. Shanklin, Johnson's Junction, Ky.

AMANDA August 11th 1829.

DR FATHER I suppose you are anxious to hear how we are coming on. We generally had very bad weather ever since I got here, but we have succeeded in getting Rock quarryed and hauled, as well as the nature of the case would admit, and the work is now going on as well as we can reasonably expect. If the weather should keep good, I think the masons will reach the summit of the stack in 12 or 15 days. The foundation of the pot-house is built and the frame ready to raise. We are now getting out the boards. They have none of the right kind of nails to put them on with. We should now be glad to have a cag of sixpenny of the small size if they could be got in Maysville and sent on conveniently. It is probable that Lindsey will go up the river to see about an engine, if the health of his family will admit of his going. Little Amanda has had an attack of the flux and in some measure recovered as to the disease, but in a very low and languid state. Mrs Culver is now lying in a fever, but I think she is getting better. The matter between Dr McDowell and Mr Culver is not settled. They still have no communication, but they both seem to be acting in the line of their particular duties and I think with prudent management, the thing in some measure will wear away so as not to hinder business. The shoes that you ordered have never come to hand. There is a shoemaker about settled at Vincent Powell's who engages to do our shoemaking on as good terms as it can be done anywhere else. It will therefore not be necessary to make any other contract about the article. If there should be some money got for Lindsey, to go up the river, to defray expenses, it would be well. I suppose the want of the engine will be the only thing that will keep us out of blast about Christmas. We are all, except the two cases mentioned, very well. Give my love and respects to all the family. I remain your dutiful Son

JOHN H. POGUE

N B it is not necessary to give yourself much trouble about the nails without they could be sent direct. If we can't do otherwise, we will try to-pennys.

J. H. P.

(Addressed to)

Genl. Robert Pogue  
Mason County  
Kentucky.

*II. JANE HOPKINS, daughter of John and Jean Gordon Hopkins, was married June 4, 1791, to Robert Poage, of Mayslick, Mason County, Ky., who was born in Augusta County, Va., October 6, 1766.*

William Poage, son of Robert, the pioneer, married Ann Kenedy. In company with Daniel Boone and others, he and his family settled at Boonville, Ky., about September, 1775. In February, 1776, he removed his family to the fort at Harrodsburg, and in the spring of that year cleared ground and planted corn two miles from the fort. He had great mechanical skill, and during more than two years made all the wooden vessels used by the people in the fort. He also made the woodwork of the first plow used in Kentucky and the first loom on which weaving was done in that state. On September 1, 1778, in a fight with the Indians, he was wounded by three balls, but his companions escaped unhurt. The next day they found him and carried him to a hiding-place. The Indians discovered them and laid for them, but were found out and attacked. Four of them were killed, one of whom had Poage's gun, which was recovered and became the property of his son, Robert Poage of Mason County, Ky. William Poage was carried home, but died the next day. Ann Kennedy was four times married, first to Mr. Wilson, second to William Poage, third to Joseph Lindsay, who was killed at the battle of Blue Licks in 1782, and fourth to James McGinty. She is said to have been a woman of rare energy and ingenuity. Collins says she brought the first spinning-wheel to Kentucky and made the first linen manufactured in that country from the lint of nettles, and the first linsey made from nettle-lint and buffalo wool. William Poage and Ann Kennedy were the father and mother of Robert Poage, who married Jane Hopkins, daughter of John Hopkins the pioneer.

*II. JANE HOPKINS, daughter of John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, was married June 4, 1791, to Robert Pogue, of Mason County, Ky.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                  |   |
|------------------|---|
| JOHN HOPKINS,    | born Sept. 24, 1792; died Aug. 18, 1836.      |
| WILLIAM LINDSEY, | born May 24, 1794; died an old man (no date). |
| EDWIN,           | born Mar. 27, 1797; died Nov. 27, 1841.       |
| AMY,             | born May 24, 1799; died Aug. 17, 1800.        |
| HANNAH AMANDA,   | born Mar. 4, 1801; died Jan. 1, 1827.         |
| JANE ISABELLA,   | born Apr. 1, 1803; died May 21, 1827.         |
| ROBERT,          | born Apr. 1, 1803; died a baby.               |
| ROBERT C.,       | born Aug. 20, 1805; died Sept. 1, 1836.       |
| ANN E.,          | born June 19, 1808; died Oct. 10, 1838.       |

Robert and Jane Hopkins Poage lived in Mason County, Va., on a large plantation, a part of which is still held by members of the family. It is said that the first white child born in Kentucky was their oldest son, John Hopkins Poage. Mrs. Carttrell of Normal, Ky., says, "Grandmother (Jane Hopkins Poage) was a woman of great personal courage, energy, and ability. She managed a large family of slaves and a very large farm during the absence of her husband and oldest son in the War of 1812."

The spelling of the name was changed at an early date from "Poage" to "Pogue."

*III. JOHN HOPKINS POGUE, first child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue, was married November 20, 1832, to Sarah Ann Moore, of Cable County, Va. (She was of Dutch descent.)*

**CHILDREN:**

FREDERICK ROBERT, born Sept. 1833.

ELIZA JANE, born Mar. 20, 1835.

Home, Greenup County, Ky.; business, agriculture.

III. JOHN HOPKINS POGUE was a man of fine Christian character. He was an elder in the Betheseda Presbyterian Church, now Ashland. He lived on the farm given to him by his father, now owned and occupied by his daughter, Eliza Jane Gartrell and her sons and widowed daughter, Anna G. Kerr.

*IV. FREDERICK ROBERT POGUE, first child of John Pogue and Sarah Ann Moore, died in infancy, and is buried in one of the Ashland, Ky., cemeteries, beside his father.*

*IV. ELIZA JANE POGUE, second child of John Pogue and Sarah Ann Moore, was married October 25, 1853, to Henry C. Gartrell, of Cincinnati, Ohio, who was born May 23, 1825, and died April, 1870, at Ashland, Ky.*

**CHILDREN:**

RICHARD MOORE, born Sept. 9, 1854; died June 18, 1878.

JOHN HOPKINS, born June 24, 1856; died Sept. 2, 1857.

ANN MARIA, born Dec. 12, 1859.

HENRY C., born Mar. 12, 1861.

VIOLA, born Apr. 9, 1863.

VIRGINIA, born June 25, 1866.

ETHELBERT HOPKINS, born Nov. 24, 1869.

Home, Normal, Ky., a suburb of Ashland, built on her farm.

*V. RICHARD MOORE GARTRELL, first child of Eliza Jane Pogue and Henry C. Gartrell, died at twenty-three years of age, and is buried in the cemetery at Ashland, Ky.*

*V. JOHN HOPKINS GARTRELL, second child of Eliza Jane Pogue and Henry C. Gartrell, died in infancy, and is buried in the cemetery at Ashland, Ky.*

*V. ANNA MARIA GARTRELL, third child of Eliza Jane Pogue and Henry C. Gartrell, was married February 8, 1893, to W. M. Kerr, who was born in Gallia County, Ohio, July 22, 1840, and died May 9, 1898.*

Home, Normal, Boyd County, Ky.; business, banker and hardware.

*V. HENRY C. GARTRELL, fourth child of Eliza Jane Pogue and Henry C. Gartrell.*

Is on the farm their mother inherited from her Grandfather Robert Poage.

*V. VIOLA GARTRELL, fifth child of Eliza Jane Pogue and Henry C. Gartrell, was married September 20, 1893, to Judge M. H. Houston, who was born in Rockbridge County, Va.*

Home, Ashland, Ky.; business, law.

*V. VIRGINIA GARTRELL, sixth child of Eliza Jane Pogue and Henry C. Gartrell, was married June 10, 1895, to Judge Thomas Cherrington, of Ironton, Ohio, who was born in Gallia County, Ohio.*

Home, Ironton, O.; business, law.

*V. ETHELBERT HOPKINS GARTRELL, seventh child of Eliza Jane Pogue and Henry C. Gartrell, was married November 28, 1901, to Mabel E. Conant, of Newton, Mass.*

Home, Normal, Ky.; business, manufacturer of fire brick.

*III. WILLIAM LINDSEY POGUE, second child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue, was married, first, to Ann McCormick.*

**CHILDREN:**

HARVEY EDGAR, born 1825.

AMANDA.

*III. WILLIAM LINDSEY POGUE was married second to Caroline Beach.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM L.

ROBERT.

HARRIET.

MARY ELIZA.

*IV. HARVEY EDGAR POGUE, first child of William Lindsey Pogue and Ann McCormick, was married to Frances Wood, of Maysville, Ky.*

**CHILDREN:**

JOHN FLEMING.

HARVEY EDGAR.

JAMES WOOD.

PROVENCE McCORMICK.

THOMAS LIGHTFOOT.

Home, Avondale, O.

*V. JOHN FLEMING, PROVENCE McCORMICK, and THOMAS LIGHTFOOT POGUE, the first, fourth, and fifth children of Harvey Edgar Pogue and Frances Wood.*

Live with their mother at Avondale, O.

*V. HARVEY EDGAR POGUE, second child of Harvey Edgar Pogue and Frances Wood.*

Lives at Maysville, Ky.

*V. JAMES WOOD POGUE, third child of Harvey Edgar Poage and Frances Wood, was married to Madge Adele Ellis, of Atlanta, Ga.*

Home, Atlanta, Ga.; business, clergyman.

*III. EDWIN POGUE, third child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue, was married January 20, 1820, to Maria Metcalf, of Fleming County, Ky.*

**CHILDREN:**

Four of the children died in infancy.

ROBERT.

Maria Metcalf Pogue, died November 27, 1841.

*III. AMY POGUE, fourth child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue, died a baby, and is buried in Mason County, on the home farm.*

*III. HANNAH AMANDA POGUE, fifth child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue, was married September 12, 1822, to J. E. McDouell, who was born in Flemingsburg, Ky.*

*III. JANE ISABELLA POGUE, sixth child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue, was married November 27, 1828, to William MacKay.*

**CHILDREN:**

ANDREW WILLIAM.

*IV. ANDREW WILLIAM MacKAY, first child of Jane Isabella Pogue and William MacKay, unreported.*

*III. ROBERT POGUE, seventh child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue, died in infancy.*

*III. ROBERT C. POGUE, eighth child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue.*

Went to see his brother John during his fatal illness with the yellow fever, contracted the disease, and died a few days later.

*III. ANN E. POGUE, ninth child of Jane Hopkins and Robert Pogue, was married June 3, 1829, to Samuel Garrison.*

**CHILDREN:**

ROBERT, born Mar. 30, 1830.

SAMUEL, born Oct. 28, 1833; died Jan. 5, 1860.

JOHN, born Aug. 30, 1836.

BLACKBURN, born May 30, 1838.

*IV. ROBERT GARRISON, first child of Ann E. Pogue and Samuel Garrison, was married to Fanny Burch, of Marietta, O.*

IV. ROBERT GARRISON was married second to Lizzie Garland.

CHILDREN:

ANNA RICE.

WALLACE BRUCE.

KATE.

Home, Bowling Green, Ky.; business, agriculture.

IV. ROBERT GARRISON graduated from the Marietta College, Marietta, O.

*IV. SAMUEL GARRISON, second child of Ann E. Pogue and Samuel Garrison.*

Was a graduate of Marietta College, Marietta, O., and from a law school in Cincinnati, O.

He died January 5, 1860.

*IV. JOHN GARRISON, third child of Ann E. Pogue and Samuel Garrison, was married to Katrina Garrison, of Scottsville, Ky.*

CHILDREN:

LOUELLA POAGE.

ETTA HOPKINS.

MINNIE WIGINGTON.

KENNETH.

LESTER HUGO.

Home, Bowling Green, Ky.; business, teacher.

*IV. BLACKBURN GARRISON, fourth child of Samuel Garrison and Ann E. Pogue.*

Entered the army in October, 1861, under John M. Harland, Tenth Kentucky Infantry. He was mortally wounded at the battle of Chickamauga on the 19th of September and died October 10, 1863.



"There isn't so much difference in the troubles on this earth as there is in the folks that have to bear them."



*II. HANNAH HOPKINS was born in Rockingham County, Va., July, 1769. Her father was John Hopkins, and her mother was Jean Gordon. She was married in 1794 to James Shanklin, her own cousin, who was born May 24, 1768, and died May 11, 1863. Hannah Hopkins Shanklin died August 3, 1817.*

Of her James Shanklin, her husband, said: "Under all her afflictions in this vale of tears she manifested a great degree of patience and resignation to the Divine will and a firm reliance on the Saviour of sinners who was all her salvation and desire."

The following is a copy of the letter given them when leaving Virginia for Kentucky. "This is to testify that James Shanklin and Hannah, his wife, have lived in this Congregation from infancy to this time, that they have never exposed themselves to the sensure of the Church, and are both in full communion, are hereby certified, Cook's Creek, Sept. 29, 1794. By order of Session,

BENJAMIN IRVIN, V.D.M."

*II. HANNAH HOPKINS and James Shanklin came to Mason County, Ky., in 1794. She and her sister, Jane Hopkins Poage, wife of Gen. Robert Poage, were not far apart, and a third sister, Mary Hopkins Poage, wife of Col. Robert Poage, lived in Greenup County, Ky. Hannah Hopkins and James Shanklin had several children who died in infancy. One child grew to maturity. He was,*

JOHN HOPKINS, born Nov. 8, 1796; died Nov. 10, 1874.

Home, Mason County, Ky.; business, agriculture.

*III. JOHN HOPKINS SHANKLIN was married January 20, 1820, to Sally Metcalf, who was born January 28, 1800, and died November 4, 1856.*

CHILDREN:

JAMES HOPKINS, born Dec. 4, 1820; died July 23, 1887.

SALLY PICKET, born Feb. 10, 1822; died Dec. 18, 1895.

Home, Mason County, Ky.; business, agriculture.

*IV. JAMES HOPKINS SHANKLIN, first child of John Hopkins Shanklin and Sally Metcalf, was married June 4, 1845, to Agnes Virginia Poage, who was born October 7, 1824, at the old homestead, Greenup County, Ky., where she still lives.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                  |  |
|------------------|--|
| JOHN T.,         | born Aug. 12, 1846.                      |
| WILLIAM PICKET,  | born Sept. 20, 1847.                     |
| SAMUEL ALBERT,   | born Dec. 21, 1853.                      |
| NANNIE POGUE,    | born May 30, 1858.                       |
| ROBERT ANDERSON, | born Sept. 20, 1861; died Jan. 14, 1862. |
| SALLY METCALF,   | born June 13, 1863.                      |

Home, Mayslick, Ky.; business, agriculture.

*V. JOHN T. SHANKLIN, first child of James Hopkins Shanklin and Agnes Virginia Poage, was married May 28, 1891, to Minnie Hendrick, who died March 30, 1892.*

V. JOHN T. SHANKLIN was married a second time, September 20, 1893, to Mollie Calvin, who was born April 2, 1864, in Boyd County, Ky.

**CHILDREN:**

|                 |                      |
|-----------------|----------------------|
| LOUISE CALVIN,  | born Sept. 28, 1894. |
| VIRGINIA POAGE, | born July 30, 1899.  |
| JAMES HOPKINS,  | born Feb. 8, 1902.   |

Home, Johnson's Junction, Fleming County, Ky. (Postoffice); business, agriculture. The farm is in Mason County, Ky.

*V. WILLIAM PICKET SHANKLIN, second child of James Hopkins Shanklin and Agnes Virginia Poage, was married March 4, 1885, to Clara McAllister, who was born February 22, 1864, in Dallas County, Tex.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                  |                    |
|------------------|--------------------|
| GLEN POAGE,      | born Jan. 4, 1886. |
| MARY McALLISTER, | born Aug. 2, 1890. |
| AGNES VIRGINIA   | born May 17, 1896. |

The first child was born in Dallas County, Tex., and the second and third in Shelby County, Ky.

Home, Millersburg, Ky. (since March, 1901); business, agriculture.

V. WILLIAM PICKET SHANKLIN is an elder in the Presbyterian church.

*V. SAMUEL ALBERT SHANKLIN, third child of James Hopkins Shanklin and Agnes Virginia Poage, was married January 20, 1881, to Anna Eliza Piper, who was born October 22, 1862, near Paris, Ky.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES ALEXANDER, born Mar. 14, 1883; died May 12, 1887.

ELLEN FITZGERALD, born Mar. 7, 1889.

AGNES VIRGINIA, born Apr. 15, 1892.

Home, Maysville, Ky.; business, agriculture.

*V. SAMUEL ALBERT SHANKLIN is a deacon in the Presbyterian church.*

*V. NANNY POAGE SHANKLIN, fourth child of James Hopkins Shanklin and Agnes Virginia Poage, was married June 21, 1881, to William Letton Piper, of Nicholas County, Ky.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM ERNEST, born May 14, 1883.

ELIZA ANN, born Sept. 21, 1884.

AGNES POAGE, born Sept. 30, 1886; died May 9, 1887.

JAMES SHANKLIN, born Apr. 7, 1888.

SARAH METCALF, born June 24, 1889.

Home, Carlisle, Nicholas County, Ky.; business, stock farmer.

*V. ROBERT ANDERSON SHANKLIN, fifth child of James Hopkins Shanklin and Agnes Virginia Poage, died a baby.*

*V. SALLY METCALF SHANKLIN, sixth child of James Hopkins Shanklin and Agnes Virginia Poage, is unmarried.*

Makes her home with her mother at the old homestead.

*IV. SALLIE PICKETT SHANKLIN, second child of John Hopkins Shanklin and Sally Metcalf, was married in 1845 to William Poage (first cousin of Mrs. Agnes Virginia Poage Shanklin, wife of James Hopkins Shanklin).*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES SHANKLIN, born Apr. 25, 1846.  
JOHN FALLIS, born Apr. 29, 1849.  
GEORGE HOPKINS, born Mar. 25, 1852.  
ANNIE KENNEDY, born Mar. 25, 1854.  
SALLY METCALF, born Dec. 15, 1859.  
WILLIAM, born Mar. 22, 1860.

Home, Mayslick, Ky.; business, agriculture.

*V. JAMES SHANKLIN POAGE, first child of Sally Picket Shanklin and William T. Poage, was married November 30, 1894, to Mary Louise Jones, who was born March 12, 1859, near Ashland, Ky., and died September 6, 1901.*

Home, Mayslick, Ky.; business, agriculture.

*V. JOHN FALLIS POAGE, second child of Sally Picket Shanklin and William T. Poage, is unmarried.*

Home, Mayslick, Ky.; business, agriculture.

*V. GEORGE HOPKINS POAGE, third child of Sally Picket Shanklin and William T. Poage, was married March 15, 1883, to Mary Elizabeth Callison, who died February 1, 1904.*

**CHILDREN:**

INFANT, born Jan. 13, 1884; died Feb. 3, 1884.  
FOREST C., born Jan. 24, 1885.  
MABEL P., born Jan. 5, 1888; died Mar. 20, 1894.  
MYRTIE P., born Dec. 10, 1890.

Home, Gallatin, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. ANNIE KENNEDY POAGE, fourth child of Sally Picket Shanklin and William T. Poage, was married November 3, 1880, to H. C. Hawings, who was born in Mason County, Ky.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM PICKET, born Aug. 6, 1881.

Home, Mayslick, Ky.; business, agriculture and county surveyor.

*V. SALLY METCALF POAGE, fifth child of Sally Picket Shanklin and William T. Poage, was married October 23, 1889, to James C. Darnell, who was born in Fleming County, Ky.*

**CHILDREN:**

ANNIE POAGE, born Apr. 16, 1894.

ISABELLE THOMPSON, born Aug. 5, 1896.

Home, Mayslick, Ky.; business, agriculture.

*V. WILLIAM POAGE, sixth child of Sally Picket Shanklin and William T. Poage, was married October 30, 1889, to Marguerite B. Barnett.*

**CHILDREN:**

RAY GRADY, born Aug. 19, 1890.

ROBERT TRIMBLE, born Aug. 25, 1893.

MARY GENEVIEVE, born Aug. 26, 1901.

WILL ETTA, born Aug. 22, 1904.

Home, Gallatin, Mo.; business, agriculture.



"A true delineation of the smallest man and his scene of pilgrimage through life is capable of interesting the greatest man; that all men are capable of interesting the greatest men; that all men are to an unspeakable degree brothers, each man's life a strange emblem of every man's life; and that human portraits faithfully drawn are of all pictures the welcomest on human walls."—*Carlyle*.



*II. RUTH HOPKINS, daughter of John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, was not married.*

She made her home with her brother Thomas Hopkins.

Home, Harrisonburg, Va., until 1818, when she moved to Christian County, Ky., near Harpersville.



“They that on glorious ancestors enlarge  
Proclaim their debt instead of their discharge.”—*Young.*



*II. THOMAS HOPKINS, son of John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, was married March 10, 1795, to Sarah Erwin, who was born July 28, 1775, and died June 11, 1857.*

**CHILDREN:**

JOHN, born Feb. 11, 1796; died Mar. 16, 1872.  
FRANCIS GORDON, born Nov. 22, 1800.  
BENJAMIN HINTON, born Oct. 13, 1806; died 1869.  
ANNA JANE, born Dec. 8, 1813.  
RUFUS C., born Nov. 16, 1816.

Home, Harrisonburg, Va., until 1817, when they moved to Christian County, Ky., near Hopkinsville; business, agriculture.

*III. JOHN HOPKINS, first child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Erwin, was married January 21, 1820, to Jane Erwin, who died June 16, 1832.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM ERWIN, born Feb. 24, 1821; died Aug. 24, 1903.  
THOMAS CHALMERS, born Sept. 17, 1826; died.

III. JOHN HOPKINS was married second to Nancy Andrew.

**CHILDREN:**

JANE ELIZA, born Jan. 6, 1838.

III. JOHN HOPKINS was married third to Dorothy Choate, who was born April 17, 1812, and died January 12, 1894.

**CHILDREN:**

DAVID CHOATE, born May 9, 1849; died April 13, 1875.  
Home, Kearsage, Henderson County, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*IV. WILLIAM ERWIN HOPKINS, first child of John Hopkins and Jane Erwin, was unmarried.*

Home, Kearsage, Ill.

*IV. THOMAS CHALMERS HOPKINS, second child  
of John Hopkins and Sarah Erwin, was not married.*

*IV. ELIZA JANE HOPKINS, third child of John Hop-  
kins and first child of Nancy Andrew, is not married.*

Home, Oregon.

*IV. DAVID CHOATE, fourth child of John Hopkins  
and first child of Dorothy Choate, was not married.*

*III. FRANCIS GORDON HOPKINS, second child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Erwin, was married May 6, 1830, to Martha L. Battle.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARThA, born 1831.

THOMAS B., born 1832.

Home, Lafayette, Ia.

*III. BENJAMIN HINTON HOPKINS, third child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Erwin, was married July 30, 1833, to Salina Wheatly, who was born about 1812.*

Salina Wheatly Hopkins died February 17, 1891.

*III. ANNA JANE HOPKINS, fourth child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Erwin, was married May 30, 1836, to James Scott, who was born January 25, 1816, and died February 24, 1891.*

CHILDREN:

|                  |   |
|------------------|---|
| THOMAS WILLIAM,  | born May 14, 1837.                      |
| ROBERT FRANCIS,  | born Oct. 14, 1839.                     |
| RUFUS HOPKINS,   | born June 24, 1842.                     |
| MARY STEWART,    | born Mar. 11, 1845; died Feb. 24, 1898. |
| SAMUEL WILSON,   | born Nov. 13, 1847; died June 25, 1848. |
| FRANCES ALICE,   | born May 29, 1849; died Feb. 16, 1889.  |
| WALTER BENJAMIN, | born Mar. 14, 1852.                     |
| JAMES ALBERT,    | born Apr. 28, 1855.                     |
| CHARLES,         | born June 28, 1858; died Oct. 12, 1870. |

Home, Monmouth, Ill.; business, grocer.

*IV. THOMAS WILLIAM SCOTT, first child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, was married April 24, 1872, in San Francisco, Cal., to Malvina Beals Morton.*

CHILDREN:

|              |                     |
|--------------|---------------------|
| FLORENCE L., | born Nov. 30, 1875. |
| JOHN JAMES,  | born July 20, 1878. |

Malvina Beals Morton Scott died August 1, 1878.  
Home, San Francisco, Cal.; business, accountant in the customs house.

IV. THOMAS WILLIAM SCOTT was in the grocery business till the beginning of the Civil War, when he enlisted in Company F, Seventeenth Illinois Volunteer Infantry, and served as sergeant and sergeant major. He was in the battles of Frederickton, Mo., Fort Donaldson, Shiloh, Inka, and Hutche Bridge, and various skirmishes. He was wounded at Shiloh and discharged on account of ill health, November, 1862. He went to California in 1865 and has been employed in the United States Custom House continuously ever since.

*V. FLORENCE L. SCOTT, first child of Thomas William Scott and Malvina Beals Morton, was married March 6, 1896, to William H. Jones.*

Home, San Francisco, Cal.

*V. JOHN JAMES JONES, second child of Thomas William Scott and Malvina Beals Morton, was married October 15, 1904, to Madeline Rowe Bean.*

Home, Boston, Mass.; business, salesman.

*IV. ROBERT FRANCIS SCOTT, second child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, was married November 3, 1896, to Mary Coffey, of Marion, O.*

Home, Monmouth, Ill.; business, grocer.

*IV. RUFUS HOPKINS SCOTT, third child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, was married to Marietta Usher, of Hopkinsville, Ky.*

CHILDREN:

HAROLD USHER, born Jan. 17, 1885.

Home, Monmouth, Ill.; business, grocer.

*IV. MARY STEWART SCOTT, fourth child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, died unmarried, and is buried at Monmouth, Ill.*

*IV. SAMUEL WILSON SCOTT, fifth child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, died in infancy.*

*IV. FRANCES ALICE SCOTT, sixth child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, died unmarried, and is buried at Monmouth, Ill.*

*IV. WALTER BENJAMIN SCOTT, seventh child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, is unmarried.*

Home, Monmouth, Ill.; business, grocer.

*IV. JAMES ALBERT SCOTT, eighth child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, is unmarried.*

Home, Monmouth, Ill.; business, grocer.

*IV. CHARLES SCOTT, ninth child of Anna Jane Hopkins and James Scott, died unmarried, and is buried at Monmouth, Ill.*

*III. RUFUS C. HOPKINS, fifth child of Thomas Hopkins and Sarah Erwin, was married in 1853 to Sophia Bain.*

**CHILDREN:**

HENRY, born Nov. 30, 1854; died May 15, 1876.

CLARA, born June 22, 1857; died June 11, 1877.

Sophia Bain died in 1860.

III. RUFUS C. HOPKINS was married a second time, to Margaret Cusic.

**CHILDREN:**

MARY, born Oct. 16, 1863.

CLEMENT, born May 28, 1868.

Home, San Francisco, Cal.

III. RUFUS C. HOPKINS left Virginia in 1818, when but two years old, so has no recollections of the family in that state. He lived in Kentucky until about 1835 and then went to Illinois, where he remained about two years. From here he went to Jackson, Miss., to join his brother Frank, and in 1850 to California. He has little communication with any of the family except those in Illinois. At eighty-six years of age (1902) he retains all his faculties and is quite active. He employs his time in writing, but not usually for publication, though he has one book of poems, "Rose and Thistle," in print. His son will doubtless edit his later works. His daughter Mary is his homekeeper.





CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH, GRANVILLE, ILLINOIS.



"The man who has not anything to boast of but his illustrious ancestors is like a potato—the only good belonging to him is underground."—*Sir T. Overbury.*



*II. JOHN HOPKINS, son of John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, born 1776, and died September 14, 1842, was married to Elizabeth Baxter, who was born June 22, 1776, and died June 27, 1844.*

CHILDREN:

|                |                     |
|----------------|---------------------|
| MARY,          | born Oct. 2, 1789.  |
| THOMAS,        | born Aug. 11, 1791. |
| GEORGE BAXTER, | born Jan. 16, 1794. |
| JOHN,          | born Jan. 5, 1796.  |
| LUCINDA,       | born June 3, 1798.  |
| JOSEPH BAXTER, | born May 3, 1800.   |
| CYRUS,         | born Nov. 23, 1809. |

Home, Upper Tract, W. Va.

*III. MARY HOPKINS, first child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Baxter, died in childhood, and is buried at Upper Tract, Pendleton County, Va.*

*III. THOMAS HOPKINS, second child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Baxter, was married October 14, 1819, to Eunice Cunningham.*

CHILDREN:

|             |                     |
|-------------|---------------------|
| MARY E.,    | born Nov. 13, 1820. |
| GEORGE B.,  | born July 25, 1822. |
| CAROLINE,   | born Mar. 19, 1824. |
| AMANDA,     | born Nov. 15, 1825. |
| REBECCA H., | born Feb. 25, 1828. |
| SARAH ANN,  | born July 8, 1830.  |
| JEMINA,     | born Feb. 24, 1833. |

*III. GEORGE BAXTER HOPKINS, third child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Baxter, died in childhood.*

*III. JOHN HOPKINS, fourth child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Baxter, was married April 12, 1825, to Phebe Dyer.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                    |                      |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| WILLIAM LOVE,      | born June 6, 1826.   |
| JOSEPH BAXTER,     | born Apr. 5, 1828.   |
| MARY JANE,         | born Sept. 29, 1830. |
| ANN ELIZABETH,     | born Mar. 27, 1833.  |
| GEORGE WASHINGTON, | born Mar. 27, 1833.  |
| JAMES DYER,        | born Mar. 24, 1836.  |
| MARGARET L.,       | born Apr. 16, 1838.  |
| REBECCA D.,        | born 1839.           |

*III. LUCINDA HOPKINS, fifth child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Baxter, was married to Daniel Armentrout.*

Home, Upper Tract, Pendleton County, Va.

*III. JOSEPH BAXTER HOPKINS, sixth child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Baxter, died in childhood, and is buried at Upper Tract, Pendleton County, Va.*

*III. CYRUS HOPKINS, seventh child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Baxter, was married to Susan E. Johnson, who was born in Pendleton County, Va., January 17, 1814.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM JOHNSON, born Sept. 6, 1837.

MATTIE H., born Feb. 27, 1840.

JOHN J., born Dec. 19, 1843.

Susan E. Johnson died August 6, 1858, and is buried in Rockingham County, Va.

**III. CYRUS HOPKINS** married second Mrs. Jane Rolston Hopkins, who died November 8, 1884, and is buried in Rockingham County, Va.

**CHILDREN:**

CHARLES D., born Feb. 27, 1866.

Home, Upper Tract, Pendleton County, Va.; business, agriculture.

A letter from Cyrus Hopkins, Upper Tract, Pendleton County, Va., dated December 27, 1876, says: "John Hopkins lived in Rockingham County and was a soldier in the Revolutionary War and also represented his country in the legislature of Virginia. There were three brothers, William, John, and Archibald. They came to Virginia from Albany. When they first came there were but two; they then located in Greenbrier County in southern Virginia, but not being satisfied with the country, sold out and returned to Albany. When they again returned, they brought with them one other brother, and all three located in Rockingham County, Va.

"My father, John, married a Miss Baxter, and removed to Pendleton, to what is known as Upper Tract; his younger brother, Thomas, remained in the county of Rockingham on the old homestead until his family was about grown; he then sold out and removed to Kentucky and afterwards to Ohio.

"As to the history of my aunts on the father's side, I have no recollection of ever seeing any one except Aunt Sally."

"Respectfully,

CYRUS HOPKINS."

*IV. WILLIAM JOHNSON HOPKINS, first child of Cyrus Hopkins and Susan E. Johnson, was married May 4, 1869, to Sarah S. Kile, who was born in Pendleton County, Va.*

**CHILDREN:**

THOMAS BRUCE, born Mar. 16, 1870; died Aug. 28, 1871.

MARY SUSAN, born June 11, 1872.

JOHN EDWARD, born Apr. 6, 1874.

WILLIE EUNICE, born Jan. 4, 1877.

Home, Upper Tract, Va.; business, agriculture.

*IV. WILLIAM JOHNSON HOPKINS was a soldier in the Confederate Army; was in the Eighteenth Virginia Cavalry.*

*V. THOMAS BRUCE HOPKINS, first child of William Johnson Hopkins and Sarah S. Kile, died an infant.*

*V. MARY SUSAN HOPKINS, second child of William Johnson Hopkins and Sarah S. Kile, was married September 15, 1897, to Ernest W. Hefner, who was born January 11, 1872.*

**CHILDREN:**

CHARLOTTE, born June 21, 1898; died Apr. 2, 1900.

CHARLES SAMUEL, born Feb. 23, 1901.

WILLIAM HOPKINS, born Aug. 22, 1903; died Nov. 15, 1904.

Home, Sutton, Braxton County, W. Va.; business, county clerk, Braxton County, Va.

*V. JOHN EDWARD HOPKINS, third child of William Johnson Hopkins and Sarah S. Kile, is unmarried.*

*V. WILLIE EUNICE HOPKINS, fourth child of William Johnson Hopkins and Sarah S. Kile, was married December 27, 1899, to Frank H. Kidd, who was born April 4, 1876.*

**CHILDREN:**

MILDRED, born Mar. 5, 1901.

PAUL, born Sept. 10, 1903.

Home, Flat Woods, Braxton County, Va.; business, commercial traveler.

*IV. MATTIE H. HOPKINS, second child of Cyrus Hopkins and Susan E. Johnson, was married April 1, 1868, to Captain J. H. Daugherty, who was born in Moorfield, W. Va., September 24, 1839.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                 |                     |
|-----------------|---------------------|
| MORRIS BAXTER,  | born Apr. 17, 1869. |
| SUSAN HOPKINS,  | born Dec. 16, 1872. |
| ANNIE HAMILTON, | born May 27, 1875.  |
| SALLIE TOLBERT, | born Dec. 1, 1877.  |
| MARY ROLSTON,   | born May 12, 1880.  |
| WILLIAM HENRY,  | born Apr. 5, 1883.  |
| JAMES HAMILTON, | born Apr. 13, 1886. |

Home, Franklin, W. Va.; business, merchant.

*V. MORRIS BAXTER DAUGHERTY, first child of Mattie H. Hopkins and J. H. Daugherty, is unmarried.*

Home, Washington, D. C.; business, clerk in the Treasury Department.

*V. SUSAN HOPKINS DAUGHERTY, second child of Mattie H. Hopkins and J. H. Daugherty, is unmarried.*

Home, Franklin, W. Va.; business, teacher.

*V. ANNIE HAMILTON DAUGHERTY, third child of Mattie H. Hopkins and J. H. Daugherty, was married December 18, 1898, to Hugh Carey Boggs.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                   |                     |
|-------------------|---------------------|
| ANNIE MARGUERITE, | born Aug. 3, 1900.  |
| RICHARD HOPKINS,  | born Aug. 12, 1903. |

Home, Franklin, W. Va.; business, agriculture.

*V. SALLIE TOLBERT DAUGHERTY, fourth child of Mattie H. Hopkins and J. H. Daugherty, is unmarried.*

Home, Savannah, Ga.; business, trained nurse.

*V. MARY RALSTON DAUGHERTY, fifth child of Mattie H. Hopkins and J. H. Daugherty, is unmarried.*

Home, Petersburg, W. Va.; business, stenographer.

*V. WILLIAM HENRY DAUGHERTY, sixth child of Mattie H. Hopkins and J. H. Daugherty, was married to Lenora Bible.*

CHILDREN:

ALICE, born Sept. 6, 1902.

ANNIE MABLE, born Jan. 1904.

Home, North Fork, W. Va.; business, agriculture.

*V. JAMES HAMILTON DAUGHERTY, seventh child of Mattie H. Hopkins and J. H. Daugherty.*

Is a student at Franklin, W. Va.

*IV. JOHN J. HOPKINS, third child of Cyrus Hopkins and Susan E. Johnson, was married to Fannie Harper, of Upper Tract, W. Va.*

CHILDREN:

SALLIE, born Aug. 26, 1883.

JOHN JAMES, born Aug. 27, 1888.

WILLIAM BOULDIN, born May 9, 1891.

CHARLES BAXTER, born Apr. 29, 1895; died Aug. 3, 1895.

LESTER HARPER, born June 11, 1898.

RICHARD WORTH, born Apr. 7, 1901; died July 9, 1901.

MARTHA, born July 8, 1903; died Oct. 22, 1903.

Home, Upper Tract, W. Va.; business, physician and surgeon.

IV. JOHN J. HOPKINS was a soldier in the Confederate Army. Served in Company B, Fourteenth Virginia Cavalry. He studied medicine at the University of Virginia from 1869 to 1871. He then went to New York and graduated from the University Medical College in 1874. He is medical examiner for two life insurance companies and is chairman of the Democratic committee of the county.

*IV. CHARLES D. HOPKINS, fourth child of Cyrus Hopkins and first child of Jane Rolston Hopkins, was married July 3, 1900, to Fannie M. Bear.*

CHILDREN:

CHARLES RALSTON, born Nov. 7, 1901.

MARY MARSHALL, born Nov. 1, 1902.

Home, Higginsville, Mo.; business, agriculture.

“Ay, but pedigree’s a poor thing to boil the porritch pot wi’.”



II. ANN HOPKINS, daughter of John Hopkins and Jean Gordon, was born August 21, 1780, four miles northeast of Harrisonburg, in Rockingham County, Va. (this was then part of Augusta County). She married about April 3, 1802, James Rice, a Virginian, of Rockingham County (son of John Rice and Mary Rice, née Finney), formerly a student of Jefferson Medical College, but at this time engaged in mercantile and land investment. They moved about 1805 to Greenup County, now Boyd County, Ky., where Mr. Rice continued his land investments, and under Robert Poage, his wife's brother-in-law, was appointed surveyor of Greenup County. Here six children were born to them, five boys and one girl. In the winter or early spring of 1815, her husband was drowned, near Catlettsburg, Ky., while attempting to cross the Ohio River in a skiff, attended by a negro servant. The boat capsized; he was an expert swimmer, but it is probable that he was seized with a cramp or that the weight of his clothing overpowered him.

James Rice was a man of fine humanity, and while not a completed graduate of the Jefferson school, he was called upon by all the people in his vicinity for medical attendance which he gave them free gratis. It was in response to one of these calls that he lost his life. It had been his intention soon to return and complete the course, only a term of which was unfinished, that he might be fully equipped for duty, there being no other so well educated medical practitioner in that county. Mentally he was unusually progressive and clear. Successfully accurate and active in all business places and duties, one of his tenacious purposes was to give the highest educational advantages to his children.

Ann Hopkins Rice, a little frail woman, so unexpectedly left with six children (the youngest being born after the death of his father) in a comparatively new country, with her husband's rather extended business interests and plowed lands in the embryo of development, with a brave spirit accepted the trust. When her boys had come to manhood, people used to say, "I would like to see the mother of those young men." She was delicate and small, with a spirit sweet and pure, and the Gordon blood in her veins. This picture was given me largely by my mother, her erstwhile daughter-in-law, so that old-time legend of inharmony is broken.

In 1815, soon after the birth of the youngest child, she removed from Greenup County to Christian County, near Hopkinsville, to be in touch with her brother, Thomas Hopkins. The estate in Greenup had been

intrusted to friends, whose administration was unsuccessful, and the children came to majority with nothing except a remnant of old slaves. This deprived them of all opportunities of advanced education, a great regret to them. With Southern inheritance, tradition, and blood in their veins, they had come to young manhood just in time to be caught and swept away by the moral wave of abolition of the slave, and they did not hesitate though at a great personal sacrifice, to salute the flag of freedom that it might long wave over the land of the free and the home of the brave, nor to question between personal sacrifice and duty to humanity; even though it were exteriorly a black humanity, the blackness would be no darker because of their making. Twenty-five dollars each secured outfit membership and transport to a Liberian colony. One old colored man, faithful to the tradition, refused "to leave missus and the boys," and with them, in the spring of 1835, came to Henderson, then a part of Warren County, Ill., traveling in wagons, stopping at wayside inns or hospitable pioneer hearthstones, and occasionally being forced to camp out, but thinking no discomfort a hardship that brought them nearer to a state of freedom. There was no bitterness in their memories of "the old Kentucky home." They were born and bred there, and to this day they know "you're mighty lucky when you married a girl like Sue."

In 1841, after her son George was married, Ann Hopkins Rice made her home with him for a number of years, though her last years were with her son Cyrus William, at Oquauka, Henderson County, Ill., where she died February 16, 1850, tenderly regretted by her children and friends.

Written by James Montgomery Rice, Peoria Ill.

MARRIAGE BOND GIVEN BY ANN HOPKINS AND JAMES RICE.

1804.

I do hereby certify that my son James Rice is above the age of twenty one years old this Second day of April one thousand eight hundred and four to which I set my hand.

MARY RICE

Attest John Rice

A copy atteste,  
S. T. LOGAN, Clerk.

Wm. Cromer,  
Rockingham County.

This day came Thomas Hopkins before me a Justice of the Peace for the said county and made oath that Ann Hopkins was above the age of twenty-one years. Given under my hand this 3rd day of March, 1804.

PEACHY HARRISON.

A copy atteste, S. A. Logan, Clerk.

Know all men by these presents that we, James Rice and Thomas Hopkins are held and firmly bound unto John page, Esquire, Governor of Virginia, and his successors for the use of the Commonwealth, in the sum of One hundred and fifty dollars, to which payment well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our heirs, Exors. and adrms. jointly and severally firmly by these presents, Sealed and dated this 3rd day of April, 1904.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas a marriage is shortly intended to be solemnized between the above bound James Rice and Ann Hopkins, daughter of John Hopkins of Rockingham County, if therefore there shall be no lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage then the above obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, sealed and delivered in the

Presence of

G. M. Harrison

JAMES RICE (Seal)

ANN HOPKINS (Seal)

A true copy of bond recorded in Rockingham County, Va.

J. M. RICE.

*II. ANN HOPKINS, tenth child of John and Jean Gordon Hopkins, was married shortly after April 3, 1804, to James Rice, son of John (son of William, son of William, son of Thomas) and Mary Finney, of Accomac County, Va.*

CHILDREN:

|                 |   |
|-----------------|---|
| JOHN,           | born Oct. 27, 1808; died date lost.     |
| JAMES F.,       | born Oct. 27, 1808; died Jan. 21, 1851. |
| ANNA JANE,      | born 1809; died about 1831.             |
| THOMAS HOPKINS, | born Nov. 14, 1810; died Sept. 1889.    |
| GEORGE POAGE,   | born Oct. 27, 1812; died July 7, 1890.  |
| WILLIAM CYRUS,  | born July 9, 1815; died Feb. 14, 1897.  |

Home, Rockingham County, Va., until about 1805, when they moved to Greenup (now Boyd) County, Ky. James Rice was a farmer or planter and also served as Deputy Surveyor of Greenup County, Ky., for his brother-in-law, Robert Poage. He was drowned in the Ohio River, near Catlettsburg, Ky., about 1814. About 1816, Ann Hopkins Rice, with her little children went to Christian County, Ky., near Hopkinsville, to live. Here she remained until 1835, when she, with her sons, came to Monmouth, Ill. She was a devout, lovely, brave, and intelligent woman, a Presbyterian in faith.

*III. JOHN RICE, first child of Ann Hopkins and James Rice, died in Kentucky. He was unmarried.*

*III. JAMES RICE, twin brother of John, second child of Ann Hopkins and James Rice, was not married.*

He was licensed as an attorney at law of the Supreme Court of Iowa, March 23, 1842, was commissioned by the Governor of Iowa as lieutenant-colonel Third Regiment, March 29, 1842. He went to California overland in 1849. He died January 21, 1851, at Oquawka, Ill., and is buried there.

*III. ANNA JANE RICE, third child of Ann Hopkins and James Rice, was married to Hon. Alexander Hall, of Kentucky, who had, about 1828, moved from Rockbridge County, Va., to Kentucky.*

**CHILDREN:**

ANNA JANE, born 1832; died 1841.

ALEXANDER, born 1834; died Apr. 12, 1858.

*IV. ANNA JANE HALL, first child of Anna Jane Rice and Alexander Hall, died when a child.*

*IV. ALEXANDER HALL, second child of Anna Jane Rice and Alexander Hall, was married 1857, to Mary K. Coghill, who died July 15, 1858.*

*III. THOMAS HOPKINS RICE, fourth child of Ann Hopkins and James Rice, was married April 12, 1849, at the home of Hardin Davis, Henderson County, Ill., to Mrs. Mary Irvannah Ellett.*

**CHILDREN:**

JAMES ALBERT, born Jan. 7, 1850; died June 1, 1856.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, born Dec. 13, 1852; died Dec. 5, 1883.

MARY, born June 5, 1856; died June 5, 1864.

ANN, born June 5, 1856.

JESSIE, born July 5, 1858; died May 7, 1859.

Home, Henderson County, Ill.

III. THOMAS HOPKINS RICE was a farmer, nurseryman, and horticulturist. He was a trustee of the Fall Creek Presbyterian Church, Henderson County, Ill. He was a very honest, kind-hearted, wise man, and served as justice of the peace for several years. His later years were spent at Monmouth, Ill. Here he and his wife died and are buried.

*IV. JAMES ALBERT RICE, first child of Thomas Hopkins Rice and Mary Irvannah Ellett, died when six years old, and was buried in the old Ellett graveyard, but was afterwards removed to the cemetery at Monmouth, Ill.*

*IV. WILLIAM ALEXANDER RICE, second child of Thomas Hopkins Rice and Mark Irvannah Ellett, was married October 13, 1881, to Ellen Morton, who was born September 26, 1856.*

**CHILDREN:**

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, born Aug. 2, 1882.

NANNIE HARDING, born Dec. 17, 1883.

Home, Monmouth, Ill.

*IV. WILLIAM ALEXANDER RICE was a graduate of Monmouth College, Class of 1873. He taught two years in Oregon, then entered the First National Bank at Monmouth, Ill., and was made assistant cashier in 1879, in which capacity he served till 1882. After this he was made cashier and part owner of the bank of Atchison County, Mo. He lived at Rockport and is buried at Monmouth, Ill.*

Ellen Morton Rice studied at Monmouth College.

*V. WILLIAM ALEXANDER RICE, first child of William Alexander Rice and Ellen Morton.*

Is a student in Monmouth High School.

*V. NANNIE HARDING RICE, second child of William Alexander Rice and Ellen Morton.*

Is a student in the Monmouth High School.

*IV. MARY RICE, third child of Thomas Hopkins and Mary Irvannah Ellett, died when eight years old, and is buried at Monmouth, Ill.*

*IV. ANN RICE, twin sister of Mary, fourth child of Thomas Hopkins Rice and Mary Irvannah Ellett, is not married.*

Home, 189 E. Forty-first Street, Chicago, Ill.

*IV. JESSIE RICE, fifth child of Thomas Hopkins Rice and Mary Irvannah Ellett, died in infancy.*

*III. GEORGE POAGE RICE, fifth child of Ann Hopkins and James Rice, was married February 4, 1841, to Caroline Montgomery, daughter of James Montgomery, son of John, son of William, son of Alexander, son of John.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| JAMES MONTGOMERY, | born Mar. 8, 1842.                     |
| JOHN HOPKINS,     | born Feb. 14, 1844.                    |
| WILLIAM CYRUS,    | born Apr. 30, 1846; died May 8, 1850.  |
| JANE ELIZABETH,   | born July 30, 1848; died May 18, 1849. |
| MARY LOUISE,      | born June 15, 1850.                    |
| CARRIE,           | born Apr. 15, 1853.                    |
| ANN,              | born Oct. 1856; died in infancy.       |
| CHARLES EDWARD,   | born Nov. 3, 1858.                     |

*III. GEORGE POAGE RICE studied for the ministry at Clarksville, Tenn. He moved with his mother from Christian County, Ky., to Monmouth, Ill., in 1835. He was in the mercantile business with his brothers a few years in Monmouth, then he farmed in Henderson County, Ill., till 1857, when he went to Oquawka, Ill. Here he entered the mercantile firm of Phelps & Rice, which continued four years, when he retired. He was forty years a ruling elder in the Presbyterian church. He died in Omaha, Neb., July 7, 1890, and is buried at Monmouth, Ill.*

Home, Oquawka and Monmouth, Ill., and Omaha, Neb.

*IV. JAMES MONTGOMERY RICE, first child of George Poage Rice and Caroline Montgomery, was married September 14, 1871, to Eliza F. Ballance, who was born January 26, 1844, and died February 17, 1895.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                      |  |
|----------------------|--|
| LILLIAN BALLANCE,    | born Mar. 26, 1873.                    |
| JULIA MARGARET,      | born Oct. 28, 1874; died Mar. 4, 1875. |
| CAROLINE MONTGOMERY, | born Mar. 18, 1876.                    |
| MARY VIRGINIA,       | born Oct. 18, 1880.                    |
| MONTGOMERY GORDON,   | born Aug. 24, 1882.                    |
| WILLIS BALLANCE,     | born Dec. 6, 1884.                     |

Home, Peoria, Ill.

IV. JAMES MONTGOMERY RICE was born in Monmouth, Ill., and lived on a farm in Henderson County, Ill., until he was fifteen years old. The family then moved to Oquawka, Ill. He was in the freshman class at Monmouth College 1860-1861. He enlisted August 20, 1861, in Company E, 10th Illinois Infantry, for three years. He was corporal, sergeant, and detailed clerk at brigade headquarters, and was in engagements at Pittsburg Landing, Corinth, Missionary Ridge, Ringold, Buzzard Roost, Peach Tree Creek, Ezra Church, Jonesborough, capture of Atlanta, and others, and was honorably mustered out of service September 18, 1864.

He was general inspector of rifle practice, Illinois National Guard, from May 30, 1875, until January, 1896, when he resigned. He graduated from the law department of Michigan University in 1866, and was admitted to the Supreme Court of Illinois April 14, 1866, and to the Supreme Court of the United States in 1890. He was city attorney of Peoria in 1877, is a member of the state bar association, and was the principal organizer of the Peoria Law Library Association. He was a member of the State Legislature 1871 to 1873, and is the author of the third clause in the declaration of war with Spain. He was a member of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church 1899 and 1900, and is the author of the new method of electing standing committees in that body. (See Appleton's American and English Encyclopedia, 1900.)

Eliza F. Ballance, daughter of Charles Ballance (son of Willis, son of Charles), was born in Peoria, Ill. She graduated from the Monticello Seminary, Godfrey, Ill. She died February 17, 1895, and is buried at Peoria, Ill. She was a faithful member of the Presbyterian church, and of several patriotic ladies' societies. All of her children are members of the Second Presbyterian Church, Peoria, Ill.

V. *LILLIAN BALLANCE RICE, first child of James Montgomery Rice and Eliza F. Ballance, was married September 4, 1896, to Daniel Rufus Brigham, of Milwaukee, Wis. (son of Lydia Card and Daniel Morgan Brigham, of Cleveland), who was born April 10, 1865.*

CHILDREN:

DANIEL MORGAN, born May 8, 1899.

CAROLINE RICE, born Mar. 1, 1901.

DANIEL RUFUS BRIGHAM died at Denver, Colorado, February 19, 1902, and is buried at Springdale Cemetery, Peoria, Ill.

V. LILLIAN BALLANCE RICE graduated from Smith College, Northampton, Mass., Class of 1894, and was professor of history and

English literature in the State Normal School of Arizona, 1896-1897. Her married life was spent in Denver, Colo.

Home, Peoria, Ill.

*V. JULIA MARGARET RICE, second child of James Montgomery Rice and Eliza F. Ballance, died before she was a year old, and is buried at Peoria, Ill.*

*V. CAROLINE MONTGOMERY RICE, third child of James Montgomery Rice and Eliza F. Ballance.*

Studied at Smith College, Northampton, Mass., and taught in the public schools of Peoria, Ill., and Denver, Colo.

Home, Peoria, Ill.

*V. MARY VIRGINIA RICE, fourth child of James Montgomery Rice and Eliza F. Ballance, graduated from Michigan University, Class of 1902, receiving the degree of A. B.*

Home, Peoria, Ill.

*V. MONTGOMERY GORDON RICE, fifth child of James Montgomery Rice and Eliza F. Ballance.*

Is a student in the law department of Michigan University, Class of 1906.

*V. WILLIS BALLANCE RICE, sixth child of James Montgomery Rice and Eliza F. Ballance.*

Graduated from the Peoria High School, Peoria, Ill., in June, 1901.  
He is a student in Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.

*IV. JOHN HOPKINS RICE, second child of George Poage Rice and Caroline Montgomery, was married December 29, 1869, to Margaret J. Martin.*

CHILDREN:

FRANK MONTGOMERY, born Sept. 1, 1871.

ANN LOUISE, born Sept. 2, 1873.

SALLIE PLUMMER, born July 31, 1876.

WILLIAM CYRUS, born Mar. 9, 1880.

MARY, born Oct. 2, 1884; died Sept. 24, 1885.

EVA M., born Aug. 30, 1886.

Home, Wichita, Kan.

IV. JOHN HOPKINS RICE enlisted August 10, 1862, in Company C, 91st Illinois Volunteer Infantry. He was promoted to sergeant and first lieutenant on December 26, 1862. While guarding the bridge over Salt River, Ky., he was captured by John J. Morgan, the raider, and paroled. He was in the parole camp at St. Louis, Mo., until exchanged in June, 1863. He was at Vicksburg, Port Hudson, New Orleans, Morganza, La., Brownsville, Tex., Brazos de Santiago, Tex., Palo Alto, Mobile, and was mustered out July 12, 1865. He has been a farmer, justice of the peace, school director, treasurer of the school board, and is a member of the Presbyterian church. He moved to a farm near Wichita, Kan., February 14, 1900.

V. FRANK MONTGOMERY RICE, *first child of John Hopkins Rice and Margaret J. Martin.*

Is a farmer near Wichita, Kan.

V. ANN LOUISE RICE, *second child of John Hopkins Rice and Margaret J. Martin, died in infancy.*

V. SALLIE PLUMMER RICE, *third child of John Hopkins Rice and Margaret J. Martin, was married to Frank Jones.*

Home, near Wichita, Kan.

V. WILLIAM CYRUS RICE, *fourth child of John Hopkins Rice and Margaret J. Martin.*

Is a farmer near Wichita, Kan.

V. MARY RICE, *fifth child of John Hopkins Rice and Margaret J. Martin, died an infant.*

V. EVA M. RICE, *sixth child of John Hopkins Rice and Margaret J. Martin.*

Is in the home with her parents at Wichita, Kan.

IV. WILLIAM CYRUS RICE, *third child of George Poage Rice and Caroline Montgomery, died about four years old.*

*IV. JANE ELIZABETH RICE, fourth child of George Poage Rice and Caroline Montgomery, died an infant.*

*IV. MARY LOUISE RICE, fifth child of George Poage Rice and Caroline Montgomery, was married May 29, 1879, to John Thomas Marriott, who was born March 6, 1855, in Brimfield, Ill.*

**CHILDREN:**

CAROLINE MONTGOMERY, born Mar. 24, 1886.

WILLIAM HENRY, born Sept. 16, 1888.

Home, Wakefield, Neb.; business, merchant and broker.

*IV. MARY LOUISE RICE, taught school at Minar, Ill., and Brimfield, Ill., and was assistant principal of the Elmwood High School.*

*She studied at the Peoria Normal School, and at Valparaiso, Ind.*

*IV. CARRIE RICE, sixth child of George Poage Rice and Caroline Montgomery, was married November 1, 1877, to Lyman Weeks Case, who was born December 1, 1853, at Swanton, Vt.*

**CHILDREN:**

BERTHA, born Aug. 9, 1878.

FREDERICK ALBERT, born Apr. 30, 1880; died June, 1881.

MONTGOMERY BABCOCK, born Feb. 11, 1882.

Home, Peoria, Ill.; business, loan broker and loan agent.

*V. BERTHA CASE, first child of Carrie Rice and Lyman Weeks Case.*

Is a graduate of the State Normal School of Nebraska, Peru, Neb. She has been a teacher in the Omaha public schools since 1899.

*V. FREDERICK ALBERT CASE, second child of Carrie Rice and Lyman Weeks Case, died in infancy.*

*V. MONTGOMERY BABCOCK CASE, third child of Carrie Rice and Lyman Weeks Case.*

Is a student in the University of Nebraska.

*IV. ANN RICE, seventh child of George Poage Rice and Caroline Montgomery, died in infancy.*

*IV. CHARLES EDWARD RICE, eighth child of George Poage Rice and Caroline Montgomery, was married July 17, 1890, to Emma Lyon.*

IV. CHARLES EDWARD RICE graduated from the Monmouth College in 1877, and from the Omaha Theological Seminary in 1895, was ordained a Presbyterian minister March, 1894, and has served several churches in Nebraska as pastor. He was engaged in work for the American Sunday School Union from 1887 to 1892. He died June 8, 1903, at his home in Hotchkiss, Colo., where he is buried. His widow still lives there with her brother.

*III. WILLIAM CYRUS RICE, sixth child of Ann Hopkins and James Rice, was married April 14, 1844, to Mary Montgomery Walker, who was born August 29, 1827, and died July 20, 1871.*

CHILDREN:

ANNA, born May 22, 1849; died Dec. 25, 1854.

WILLIAM P., born Aug. 4, 1859; died Aug. 8, 1860.

CYRUS WALKER, born May 19, 1861.

FLORA, born Mar. 6, 1864.

III. WILLIAM CYRUS RICE was elected county surveyor on the organization of Henderson County in 1841. In 1843 he was made probate judge. In 1854 he was elected representative to the General Assembly from the fortieth district, composed of Henderson and Warren counties, and re-elected in 1858. He was made county judge in 1873, and served until 1890, when he retired. He was a devout, earnest, kindly man, possessing all the Christian virtues. He lived all his married life at Oquawka, Ill., where he died on February 14, 1897, and is buried.

Home, Oquawka, Ill.

*IV. ANNA RICE, first child of William Cyrus Rice and Mary Montgomery Walker, died when five years old.*

*IV. WILLIAM P. RICE, second child of William Cyrus Rice and Mary Montgomery Walker, died when a year old.*

*IV. CYRUS WALKER RICE, third child of William Cyrus Rice and Mary Montgomery Walker, was married September 9, 1897, to Catherine Southerland, who was born November 28, 1868.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM CYRUS, born July 7, 1898.

ROBERT VAN VALSEN, born Sept. 30, 1899.

V. CYRUS WALKER RICE is a graduate of Monmouth College. He studied law with his father, and with Judge T. Lyle Dickey, of the Supreme Court of Illinois, and at the Chicago Law School. He first entered into partnership with his father at Oquawka, Ill., then, in 1885, he became associated with James Montgomery Rice at Peoria, Ill.

In 1892 he went to Chicago, where he has practiced since. His office is in the Ashland block.

Home, Chicago, Ill.

*IV. FLORA RICE, fourth child of William Cyrus Rice and Mary Montgomery Walker, was married June 20, 1893, to Irving Torrence Brady.*

CHILDREN:

MARGARET MARY, born Aug. 3, 1894.

DOROTHY, born Nov. 5, 1899.

Flora Rice studied at Monticello Seminary.

Home, 314 Sixtieth Street, Chicago, Ill.; business, law.

Irving Torrence Brady died at Chicago, Ill., September 29, 1902.







III. WILLIAM HOPKINS'  
FAMILY

IV. GEORGE B. HOPKINS'  
FAMILY

IV. JOEL W. HOPKINS'  
FAMILY

HOPKINS GRAVES—GRANVILLE, ILLINOIS

### THERE LIVED A MAN.

Once, in the flight of ages past,  
    There lived a man—and who was he ?  
Mortal, however thy lot is cast,  
    That man resembled thee.

He suffered, but his pangs are o'er;  
    Enjoyed, but his delights are fled;  
Had friends—his friends are now no more;  
    And foes—his foes are dead.

He saw whatever thou hast seen;  
    Encountered all that troubles thee;  
He was whatever thou hast been;  
    He is what thou shalt be.

The annals of the human race,  
    Their ruins since the world began,  
Of him afford no other trace  
    Than this—there lived a man.

—*Montgomery.*



**THE ARCHIBALD (ERCEBALD) HOPKINS  
FAMILY**



## WILL OF ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, THE PIONEER.

This nineteenth Day of March 1799 I, Archebald Hopkins, Jr., of Rockingahm County and State of Virginia, being weake in body but of Perfect mind and memory Do make this my Last will & testament. I bequeath to my wife, Jennet Hopkins her Dowry according to law & to have her choice of all the feather beds in my possession & to have one with such furniture as she shall choose for one bed; I bequeath to my Son Ephriam Hopkins the Plantation he now lives on Lying on both Sides of mudy Creek Containing 310 acres by Survey to him and his heirs & forever, I bequeath to my grand Son Archibald Hopkins, Son of Ephriam Hopkins a tract of land lying on both sides of mudy creek and adjoining the Lands I now live on & Lands formerly belonging to Thomas Shanklin & Likewise a Part of the Land I now live on and joining the fore track begining at a Pine on the West side of the Creek in a line of the land I now live on & running from thence a strait line to the wright hand of the lowernopt gap in the hill on the East side of the Creek, Continuing still a strait line from sd gap until it strikes the line of my land on the east side of the Creek to him and his heirs &c for ever & Forever my Son Ephriam Hopkins to have the profits arising from the lands untill his son Archibald Hopkins is 21 years of age, Provided he lives till that period on the Land he now lives on, I bequeath to my grand Son Thomas Hopkins Son of Ephriam Hopkins, a track of land lying on mudy Creek now occupied by James McHoney & likewise two other surveys joining said track land to him & his heirs &c forever & Forever that his father Ephriam Hopkins have the profits arising from the lands until his son Thomas Hopkins is 21 years of age Provided resides till that Period on the land he now occupies, & should sd Ephriam Hopkins remove to a distant part of the Country then my executors to have the care of my grand Sons lands after such removal & the profits arising from sd lands to be appropriated for the benefit of my grand Sons untill they are of the age afforesaid, I bequeath to my Son william hopkins the Plantation I now live on that is all the lands that is included in the inclusive Survey, I made, except that Part that I have before mentioned as given by this will to my grand Son Archibald hopkins and my wifes Dowey Dureing her life with all its improvements to him & his heirs

&c foever & Forever that the Plantation I purchased of George & David Berry Sen to be sold & preserving the water courses and benefits of the waters of said plantation for the benefit of the Plantation I have given by this will to my Son William hopkins and all my other Lands that I possess in harrison County & the other Countys in that Part of said State if any to be likewise sold & the money arising from sutch sale to be eaquealy Devided amongst my three Daughters Children to those they now have and to those they shall hereafter have, & all my Personal estate except one of the waggons and all other Plantation utentials & two horse beasts which is to remain the property of my Son William & he is to have his choice of the waggons & likewise of the horse beasts except my wifes horse beast I order that she shall have the first choice and Sadle & her weareing appearl preserved as her own property & all the Personal estate that Remains that is not already mentioned to be sold & the money arising from said sale & all the debts to me Due or hereafter may become due (except that Debt Due to me from Benjamin Smiths estate for the warrent he got from me the money of which I leave to my Son william) to be eaquealy Devided between my wife and three Daughters & I appoint william Prolston & my son william hopkins executors of this my Last will & testament & the Reservation of the water courses to extend in breadth three Poles with the meanders of the Creek from Mathew Harrison Line of the one fork & from about 60 Poles of the other fork of the Creek.

## SALE BILL OF PERSONAL PROPERTY.

Owned by Ruth Hopkins, Harrisonburg, Va.

The sale bill of the Estate of Archibald Hopkins, Decd May 8th 1799.

|   | L  | S  | P  |
|---|----|----|----|
| Wm Hopkins to three old tubs.....           | ○  | 2  | ○  |
| Ditto to one Sifter.....                    | ○  | 2  | 6  |
| Ditto to one old tub.....                   | ○  | ○  | 8  |
| Ditto to three old Barrels.....             | ○  | 2  | 8  |
| Ditto to one pair of Stilards.....          | ○  | 3  | 8  |
| Ditto to two old tubs.....                  | ○  | ○  | 7  |
| Jean Hopkins to one meat tub.....           | ○  | 2  | 10 |
| Ditto to Ditto .....                        | ○  | 1  | 10 |
| Ditto to one Bell.....                      | ○  | 1  | 4  |
| Ditto to one D. oven .....                  | ○  | 1  | 4  |
| Ditto to one iron pot .....                 | ○  | 1  | 4  |
| Ditto to one large kettle.....              | ○  | 18 | 4  |
| Ditto to one D. oven.....                   | ○  | 6  | 3  |
| Ditto to two washing tubs.....              | ○  | 3  | 6  |
| Ditto to one box iron.....                  | ○  | 1  | 6  |
| Ditto to one flat iron .....                | ○  | 3  | 3  |
| Ditto to two pails .....                    | ○  | 1  | 3  |
| Ditto to two iron trammels.....             | ○  | 15 | 3  |
| Ditto to two Buckets .....                  | ○  | 4  | 4  |
| Ditto to one frying pan .....               | ○  | 3  | 1  |
| Rodger Mallery to one grindstone.....       | ○  | 3  | 8  |
| Jacob Nicely to one grindstone.....         | ○  | 5  | 6  |
| Thomas Hopkins to one Cider Barrel.....     | ○  | 6  | 6  |
| Jennet Hopkins to one double Barrel.....    | ○  | 10 | 6  |
| Henry Maryers to one Ditto.....             | ○  | 4  | 6  |
| Jennet Hopkins to one hive bees.....        | ○  | 6  | 6  |
| Henry Sprinkle to one Ditto.....            | ○  | 11 | 4  |
| Jos Baxter to five empty hives.....         | ○  | 1  | 3  |
| Archibald Rutherford to one waggon.....     | II | 1  | 3  |
| Jacob Nicely to one Brindle Cow & Calf..... | 6  | 4  | 3  |

|  | L   | S  | P |
|--|-----|----|---|
| Adam Losh to one Black Cow & Calf.....                   | 6   | 3  | 3 |
| John Harrison to one Black Cow & Calf.....               | 6   | 5  | 1 |
|  | 35  | 16 | 2 |
| Samuel Miller to one red Cow & Calf with white face..... | 5   | 19 | 7 |
| Nicholas Ludwick to one Black Cow & Calf.....            | 5   | 14 | 7 |
| James Burges to one Black Cow & calf.....                | 5   | 15 | 7 |
| James Rolstone to one Red Cow & young calf.....          | 7   | 0  | 7 |
| John Miller to two shepp.....                            | 1   | 10 | 3 |
| Benjamin Webb to two Ditto.....                          | 1   | 6  | 6 |
| Gawn Hamilton to two Ewes and their lambs.....           | 1   | 14 | 6 |
| Ditto to Ditto .....                                     | 2   | 6  | 6 |
| John Hopkins to two ewes and their lambs.....            | 2   | 10 | 6 |
| Benjamin Webb to two ewes.....                           | 2   | 10 | 6 |
| John Hopkins to two ewes & their lambs.....              | 1   | 4  | 6 |
| Susannah Poldel to one Brown heifer & calf.....          | 4   | 10 | 6 |
| John Diver to one Brown heifre & calf.....               | 5   | 17 | 6 |
| Gawn Hamilton to two Brindled Steers.....                | 11  | 17 | 6 |
| Wm Cravens to two Brown steers.....                      | 9   | 6  | 6 |
| George Chrisman to two Pyded steers.....                 | 7   | 8  | 6 |
| Ditto to one Bull and puded steer.....                   | 7   | 16 | 6 |
| Amas tharp to one black & one brown steer.....           | 11  | 8  | 6 |
| Hugh Diver to one red steer.....                         | 7   | 3  | 1 |
| Michael Roop to one Black horse.....                     | 24  | 16 | 1 |
| John Hopkins to one negro man jack.....                  | 130 | 16 | 1 |
| Ephriam Hopkins to Ditto Humphrey.....                   | 42  | 3  | 1 |
| Saml Miller to the service of them 1 year 10 months..... | 31  | 3  | 1 |
| John Hopkins to Ester & Child.....                       | 6   | 3  | 1 |
| Archibald Rutherford one girl Nanny for 3 years.....     | 10  | 10 | 1 |
| John Pence to one girl Sall for 6 years.....             | 30  | 12 | 7 |
| Richard Hollenshead to one Boy Dan for 10 years.....     | 41  | 12 | 7 |
| William Hopkins to one jackscrew.....                    | 1   | 12 | 7 |
| John Chrisman to one tin plate stove & pipe.....         | 6   | 11 | 7 |
| Jennet Hopkins to ten Chairs.....                        | 6   | 19 | 7 |
| Ditto to one Wool Sheel.....                             | 6   | 3  | 7 |
| Ditto to one spinning wheel .....                        | 6   | 9  | 7 |
| Ditto to Ditto .....                                     | 6   | 4  | 7 |
| Ditto to six geese .....                                 | 6   | 7  | 7 |
|  | 436 | 9  | 7 |

|   | L   | S  | P  |
|---|-----|----|----|
| Wm Bolston to one Black mare.....                           | 20  | .. | .. |
| George Mowry to one Black Colt.....                         | 20  | 2  | .. |
| Wm Hopkins to one Bay Colt.....                             | 17  | 2  | .. |
| John Hoover to one sorrel Colt.....                         | 15  | 5  | .. |
| Henry Sprinkle to two Black heifers white faces.....        | 3   | 13 | .. |
| James Bolstone to one dark Brindle heifer.....              | 4   | 13 | .. |
| Henry Sprinkle to two Black heifers.....                    | 4   | 5  | .. |
| Solomon Vance to two black stears with white faces.....     | 3   | 16 | 6  |
| Ditto to one pyded steer & one red Bull.....                | 4   | 5  | 9  |
| Andrew Blain to one yellow steer & red one.....             | 7   | 5  | 9  |
| Wm Cravens to one Black Cow white face.....                 | 5   | 2  | 9  |
| George Humlickhouser to one clock.....                      |     | 3  | 9  |
| Jennet Hopkins to 2 pr dog irons tongs shovel 2 tramels.... | 5   | 9  |    |
| Ditto to one bed & Bedding.....                             |     | 4  | 9  |
| Ditto to one Bedsted mat & Covering.....                    | 1   | 10 | 9  |
| Aaron Thomas to one arm Chair.....                          | 1   | 1  | 9  |
| Jennet Hopkins to a quantity of hemp.....                   | 3   | 5  | 1  |
| Ditto to one woolen wheel.....                              | 3   | 9  | 1  |
| Aaron Thomas to one old tub.....                            | 3   | 1  | 1  |
| Ditto to two Ditto.....                                     | 3   | 1  | 9  |
| Ditto to one Ditto & gun.....                               | 3   | 1  | 9  |
| John Hopkins to two old tubs.....                           | 3   | 10 | 9  |
| Jennet Hopkins to one Cupboard.....                         | 2   | 10 | 9  |
| Ditto to one Bed & Bedding.....                             | 6   | 10 | 9  |
| Ditto to one walnut box.....                                | 6   | 10 | 9  |
| Ditto to one bed bedsted & covering.....                    | 12  | 15 | 9  |
| Joseph Waxter to one arm chair.....                         | 12  | 3  | 9  |
| Jennet Hopkins to one table.....                            | 12  | 9  | 9  |
| Christain Miller to one piece sole leather.....             | 12  | 10 | 9  |
| Ditto to one syde of upper leather.....                     | 12  | 10 | 9  |
| Wm Hopkins to one syde harness leather.....                 | 1   | 3  | 1  |
| Benjn Bolstone to two hogs.....                             | 5   |    | 7  |
|   | 171 | 2  | 9  |

|   |   |    |   |
|---|---|----|---|
| John Hoover to one hog.....                             | 3 | 7  | 1 |
| Jennet Hopkins to old pewter.....                       | 1 | 7  | 1 |
| Jacob Woolf to five Bushels buckwheat 41 pr bushel..... | 1 | 7  | 1 |
| Christain Miller to one lamp.....                       | 1 | 1  | 3 |
| Jennet Hopkins to one womans saddle.....                | 1 | 3  | 3 |
| Henry Mawyers to ten Bushels tye a 5s pr Bushel.....    | 2 | 10 | 3 |

|  | L    | S  | P  |
|--|------|----|----|
| Andrew W. Lain to Ditto at Ditto.....  | 2    | .. | 3  |
| To Bonds Due to the Estate.....  |      | 13 | 3  |
| To Cash then in hand.....  | 123  | 3  | 4  |
| To sundry articles kept by the Widdow at the appraisement<br>which is not in the sale Bill amounting to..... | 6    | 19 | 6  |
| to Bood Devided amons the Legatees at the appraisement..   | 6    | 3  | 6  |
|  | 70   | 1  | 11 |
|  | 35   | 16 | 2  |
|  | 436  | 9  | 7  |
|  | 171  | 2  | 9  |
|  | 1351 | 10 | 5  |

Marked Sale Bill of Archibald Hopkins Decd

## RECEIPTS GIVEN BY HEIRS OF ARCHIBALD HOPKINS.

Owned by Ruth Hopkins, Harrisonburg, Va.

October 20th 1800 Received of the Executors of my husbands estate one hundred and eighty four Pounds two shillings & nine Pence in Cash and one horse Beast appraised to forty Pounds and one bed and furniture appraised to twenty pounds as part of my Dowry as willed to me by my Late husband Received Per me Jean Hopkins

her

Jean Hopkins

mark

No. 1.

October 20th 1800 Received of the other Executors of Archibald Hopkins Deceast the sum of 76 pounds 7 shillings and 2 pence it Being a part of my wifes Dowry left her father Received by

William Rolstone

for Joseph Chrisman

No. 2.

October 20th 1800 Received of the other executors of Archibald Hopkins estate the horses and waggon and the other Plantation utentials as willed to me By my Late father and appraised to one hundred Pounds & eight Pounds Seventeen Shillings and Six Pence Received Per me

Wm Hopkins

October 20th 1800 Received of the other Executors of Archibald Hopkins Deceased the sum of 96 pounds and fore pence Half penny it Being a part of my wifes Dowry left her by her father Received by me William Rolston

No. 3.

October 20th 1800 Received of the executors of Archibald Hopkins Estate the sum of one hundred and fifty nine Pounds Seventeen Shilling and five pence as Part of my wifes Dowry willed to her by her father Ar Hopkins. Received by me John Hopkins

No. 4.

August 22 1801 Received of the executors of my husbands estate three hundred and nine Dollars fifty cents as Part of my Dowry willed to me by husband Ar Hopkins Received Per me

her

Jennet Hopkins  
mark

No. 5.

August 2nd 1801 Received of the other executors of Arch estate the sum of one hundred & fifty four Dollars & ninety Cents as Part of my wifes Dowry willed to her by her father Received Per me

Wm Rolstone

No. 6.

August 22 1801 Received of the other executors of Arch Hopkins estate for Joseph Chrisman the Sum of one hundred and fifty four Dollars and ninety Cents as part of his wifes Dowry willed to her by her father Received Per me.

Wm Rolstone

for

Joseph Chrisman

No. 7.

October 16th 1802

Received of the Exectrs of Archibald Hopkins the sum of fifty five pounds ten shillings it Being a part of the legacy left me By my husband By me

her

Jane Hopkins  
mark

Test

Jos. Chrisman

No. 8.

October 16th 1802

Received of the other Extors of Archibald Hopkins the sum of twenty seven pounds fifteen shillings it Being a part of the legacy left to Josh Chrismans wife left to her by her father By me

William Bolstone  
for  
Joseph Chrisman

John Hopkins

No. 9.

October 16th 1802

Received of the other Estors of Archibald Hopkins the sum of twenty  
seven pounds fifteen shillings By me William Rolston  
John Hopkins  
No. 10.

Written on the back.

Settled with Jeennot Hopkins 100 Dollars to thomas herron and 23  
Dollars and 33 cents for Dofty's estate august 22d. 1801

## WILL OF JENNET HOPKINS, WIDOW OF ARCHIBALD (ERCEBALD) HOPKINS, THE PIONEER.

Owned by Ruth Hopkins, Harrisonburg, Va.

The first day of July 1803 I Jennet Hopkins of Rockingham County & state of Virginia do make and ordain this to be my last will and testament that is to say I bequeath to my Daughter in law Nancy Hopkins wife of Ephriam Hopkins ten pounds likewise I bequeath to my granddaughter Jennet Hopkins daughter of Ephriam Hopkins fifty pounds I bequeath to my granddaughters Sarah gracy hannah & peggy Hopkins all daughters of Ephriam Hopkins thirty pounds each to be levied out of my estate to be in the care of my Executors to be paid to them as they severally come of age and if any of them shold die before they come to age without heirs of their own body their legacy to be equally divided amongst the rest the money to be put to interest for their use as soon as convenience will admit I bequeath to my son Ephriam Hopkins a note of twenty two pounds ten shillings and the sum of twenty five pounds fifteen shillings that I paid for him of executions and my part of the price of a negro man named umphra and a sorrel mare that he has now in his possession to him and his heirs forever I bequeath to my son William Hopkins one good feather bed and furniture and the one half of my thirds sence my husbands death that is of the mill

and the stock belonging to me is to be appraised indifferent men and my son William may ke

ment if he Chooses the remainder of

I bequeath to my three daughters Elizabeth Mary  
usually devided amongst them or their heirs  
that my son Ephriam Hopkins shold bring

his room against the heirs of George Baxter

(Torn off.) y Decd husband Conserning my father  
te then what I have bequeathed to him

to my estate and be

s Elizabeth Mary and

oint my son William sole executors of  
this

*I. ARCHIBALD (ERCEBALD) HOPKINS, the pioneer, married Jennet Love, about 1757.*

CHILDREN:

EPHRIAM, born 1758; baptized Nov. 1762.

WILLIAM H.

JANE.

MARY.

ELIZABETH, died Apr. 22, 1814.

Home, Rockingham, Va.; business, agriculture.

I. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS married Jennet Love and lived and died in Rockingham County, Va. That he was a pillar in the church we know from the old session book which records him as one of the elders for many years. Some of his children's children still live in the county where he did his life's work. He died May 8, 1799, and is buried at Cook's Creek Church Cemetery.

Jennet Love Hopkins made her will July 1, 1803. The date of her death is unknown. She is buried beside her husband.

*II. EPHRIAM HOPKINS, first child of Archibald Hopkins and Jennet Love, married Nancy Shanklin.*

CHILDREN:

ARCHIBALD, born died about 1879.

THOMAS.

JENNET.

SARAH, born 1792.

GRACY.

HANNAH.

PEGGY.

II. EPHRIAM moved to Kentucky soon after 1803, where all his children, stayed, except Archibald, who returned to Harrisonburg, Va.

Lewis Chrisman Hopkins, of Mt. Clinton, Va., says that Ephriam Hopkins had eleven children. The oldest one, Archibald, returned from Kentucky to Virginia, and was brought up in the family of his Uncle William. None of the Virginia people know anything about the remaining children, and diligent search has failed to discover them.

Letter from Ephriam and Nancy Hopkins to William Hopkins. Owned by Ruth Hopkins, Harrisonburg, Va. (William was Ephriam's brother. Their father was Archibald, the pioneer.)

Jesamine County 9th Sept 1810

Dear Brother & Sister we Imbrace this opportunity of writing to Inform you that we are all in A Tolerable good state of Health at present thanks be to God for his Mercys Hopeing these few Lines May find you all Enjoying the same Blessing I would wish you to send me some satisfaction for the use of Humphrey for the space of four years if you have not Sold my Gun & Watch send them out By the Bearer my Daughter Sally is of age and she wants you to send her Legacy that is coming from her grandmothers Estate By her Uncle Jones Ewin for which he will produce an order on you for the same give our Love to all Enquiring friends so we add no more but still Remains you affectionate Brother & Sister

Ephriam & Nancy Hopkins

Mr William Hopkins

(Addressed on the other side)

Mr William Hopkins

Rockingham County

Virginia

*III. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, first child of Ephriam Hopkins and Nancy Shanklin, was married to Elizabeth Gordon.*

## CHILDREN:

SARAH ANN, died 1874.

THOMAS GORDON, born Apr. 9, 1815; died Oct. 30, 1883.

JOHN, born 1817; died Mar. 23, 1852.

AGNES.

WILLIAM DAVIS, born 1823.

**ARCHIBALD,** died in boyhood.

Home, Harrisonburg, Va.; business, physician.

We find in Cook's Creek session book that Sarah Ann and Thomas Gordon, children of Archibald Hopkins, were baptized August 17, 1815, and their brother John was baptized December 14, 1817.

ARCHIBALD HOPKINS died about 1879, near ninety years of age. He was known as "Red Archy."

*IV. SARAH ANN HOPKINS, first child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Gordon, was married August, 1831, to Archibald Hopkins, son of William Hopkins and Anne Ralston.*

## CHILDREN:

ANN ELIZABETH, born June 3, 1832; died Jan. 5, 1875.

**ABNER KILLPATRICK**, born Aug. 7, 1833; died Feb. 8, 1852.

HESTER LOVE, born Feb. 9, 1835; died Aug. 1895.

FRANCES AGNES, born Apr. 25, 1837; died Aug. 4, 1890.

SALLY LAVINIA, born Sept. 29, 1839.

RUTH GORDON, born Sept. 11, 1841.

**LEWIS CHRISMAN,** born Sept. 4, 1843.

NANCY CATHERINE, born June 9, 1845.

Home Harrisonburg, Va.: business, agriculture.

2210, Harrisonburg, Va., business, agriculture.

*V. ANN ELIZABETH HOPKINS, first child of Archibald Hopkins and Sarah Ann Hopkins, was married August 17, 1852, to Fernando C. T. Brightwell, who was born August 9, 1829, in Spotsylvania County, Va.*

**CHILDREN:**

ZULU, born Oct. 17, 1853.  
SARAH FRANCES, born Apr. 7, 1857.  
ROBERT E. LEE, born Aug. 23, 1863.  
Home, Lexington, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*V. ANN ELIZABETH HOPKINS BRIGHTWELL died January 5, 1875, and was buried in the Presbyterian burial-grounds, Tabo, Lafayette County, Mo., near Higginsville.*

*VI. ZULU BRIGHTWELL, first child of Ann Elizabeth Hopkins and Fernando C. T. Brightwell, was married at Harrisonburg, Va., October 27, 1885, by Rev. J. H. Smith, to Oliver B. Garrett, who was born April 12, 1855.*

**CHILDREN:**

EUGENE HOPKINS, born Sept. 8, 1886; died Feb. 17, 1887.  
BESSIE LEE, born Apr. 25, 1888.  
FERNANDO C., born Dec. 13, 1889.  
EDWARD LINDLEY, born June 10, 1892.  
Home, La Belle, Lewis County, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*VI. SARAH FRANCES BRIGHTWELL, second child of Ann Elizabeth Hopkins and Fernando C. T. Brightwell, was married to Frank Hopkins (son of Rufus R. Hopkins, grandson of James, great-grandson of John, great-great-grandson of William, the pioneer).*

**CHILDREN:**

LIZZET.  
ZULU GLENN.  
JOY.  
Home, Washington, D. C.

*VI. ROBERT E. LEE BRIGHTWELL, third child of Ann Elizabeth Hopkins and Fernando C. T. Brightwell, was married December 3, 1890, to Cara Landis.*

CHILDREN:

BERNICE, born 1891.

JENNETTE, born 1893.

Home, 2210 Olive Street, Kansas City, Mo.

*V. ABNER KILLPATRICK HOPKINS, second child of Archibald Hopkins and Sarah Ann Hopkins, died a little child.*

*V. HESTER LOVE HOPKINS, third child of Archibald Hopkins and Sarah Ann Hopkins. Unreported.*

*V. FRANCES AGNES HOPKINS, fourth child of Archibald Hopkins and Sarah Ann Hopkins, died a little child.*

*V. SALLIE LAVINIA HOPKINS, fifth child of Archibald Hopkins and Sarah Ann Hopkins, was married February 4, 1862, to Richard T. Brightwell, who was born January 13, 1831, in Spotsylvania County, Va.*

CHILDREN:

ALBERTA NEILL, born Nov. 15, 1862.

DEWITTE FRANCIS, born Sept. 24, 1864.

INFANT DAUGHTER, born July 21, 1868.

ANNIE RUTH, born Oct. 26, 1869.

INFANT SON, born Feb. 21, 1872.

MARY JOHNSON, born July 8, 1873.

Home, Parkerville, Platt County, Mo.; business, justice of the peace.

*VI. ALBERTA BRIGHTWELL, first child of Sallie Lavinia Hopkins and Richard T. Brightwell, was married November, 1884, to William E. Nash.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                     |                      |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| MABEL ANNA,         | born Sept. 12, 1885. |
| LAVINIA FRANCES,    | born Dec. 1887.      |
| DORA JENETTE,       | born Dec. 1889.      |
| MARY STELLA,        | born Mar. 20, 1891.  |
| ALBERTA,            | born June 1894.      |
| ELIZABETH DAVIDSON, | born Mar. 22, 1897.  |
| AGNES,              | born Aug. 22, 1902.  |

Home, Parkerville, Platt County, Mo.; business, meat market.

*VI. DEWITTE FRANCES BRIGHTWELL, second child of Sallie Lavinia Hopkins and Richard T. Brightwell, was married January 25, 1897, to Nettie Pope.*

**CHILDREN:**

LETA MAY, born Oct. 24, 1898.

Home, Kansas City, Mo.; business, gripman.

*VI. The third child of Sallie Lavinia Hopkins and Richard T. Brightwell died an infant.*

*VI. ANNIE RUTH BRIGHTWELL, fourth child of Sallie Lavinia Hopkins and Richard T. Brightwell, was married June 3, 1895, to J. William Davis.*

Home, Platte City, Mo.; business, clerk.

*VI. The fifth child of Sallie Lavinia Hopkins and Richard T. Brightwell died an infant.*

*VI. MARY JOHNSON BRIGHTWELL, sixth child of Sallie Lavinia Hopkins and Richard T. Brightwell, was married December 1, 1899, to Thomas Breen.*

**CHILDREN:**

NONA MARIE, born Oct. 4, 1898.

THOS. ARCHIBALD, born Jan. 12, 1902.

Home, Parkerville, Mo.; business, mechanic.

*V. RUTH GORDON HOPKINS, sixth child of Archibald Hopkins and Sarah Ann Hopkins, is unmarried.*

She lives with her uncle, Dr. William Davis Hopkins, at Harrisonburg, Va.

*V. LEWIS CHRISMAN HOPKINS, seventh child of Archibald Hopkins and Sarah Ann Hopkins, was married October 25, 1865, to Cordelia Whitman.*

CHILDREN:

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| JAMES PIERCE,     | born Aug. 30, 1866.                    |
| INFANT,           | born Oct. 25, 1868; died Nov. 2, 1869. |
| ADELAIDE,         | born May 21, 1870.                     |
| FANNY LOVE,       | born Dec. 12, 1872.                    |
| NANCY KATE,       | born June 21, 1874.                    |
| ANNIE ELIZABETH,  | born Sept. 15, 1876.                   |
| JOHN ARCHIBALD,   | born July 15, 1877.                    |
| SARAH HOPKINS,    | born Apr. 13, 1879.                    |
| ABNER KILPATRICK, | born Aug. 19, 1880.                    |
| DAVID RALSTON,    | born Nov. 8, 1882.                     |

Home, Mt. Clinton, Va.; business, agriculture.

*V. NANCY CATHERINE HOPKINS, seventh child of Archibald Hopkins and Sarah Ann Hopkins, was married October 27, 1865, to Thomas Bradshaw, who was born March 27, 1843, in Lewis County, Mo.*

CHILDREN:

|                     |   |
|---------------------|---|
| GABRIEL SMITH,      | born July 5, 1867.                      |
| ANNIE VIRGINIA,     | born Sept. 21, 1868.                    |
| ARCHIBALD HOPKINS,  | born Dec. 5, 1870.                      |
| ZULA LOVE,          | born Dec. 19, 1881; died Jan. 28, 1891. |
| LEWIS K.,           | born June 14, 1874.                     |
| JOSEPH WILLIAM,     | born Nov. 19, 1878; died Mar. 23, 1894. |
| ELIZABETH CHRISMAN, | born Oct. 27, 1872; died Jan. 14, 1876. |
| NANNIE KATE,        | born Jan. 21, 1877.                     |

Home, La Belle, Louis County, Mo.

*VI. GABRIEL SMITH BRADSHAW, first child of Nancy Catherine Hopkins and Thomas Bradshaw, was married September 7, 1892, to Molly Byers, who was born June 15, 1871.*

**CHILDREN:**

ONETA, born June 2, 1893.

Cz, born Mar. 12, 1895.

MARY KATE, born June 16, 1897.

LEONE, born Feb. 26, 1901.

INFANT, born Dec. 30, 1903.

Home, Eklaka, Custer County, Mont.; business, sheep ranch.

*VI. ANNIE VIRGINIA BRADSHAW, second child of Nancy Catherine Hopkins and Thomas Bradshaw, was married January 26, 1887, to Marion Edward Campbell, who was born April 29, 1866, in Knox County, Mo.*

**CHILDREN:**

LAWSON P., born June 4, 1888.

EDWARD MARION born Apr. 1, 1893.

CHARLES MORSE, born Nov. 6, 1902.

Home, Green City, Sullivan County, Mo.; business, merchant.

*VI. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS BRADSHAW, third child of Nancy Catherine Hopkins and Thomas Bradshaw, was married June 29, 1898, to Jennie Hendrick, who was born November 8, 1875, in Lewis County, Mo.*

Home, Labelle, Lewis County, Mo.; business, teacher.

*VI. ZULA LOVE BRADSHAW, fourth child of Nancy Catherine Hopkins and Thomas Bradshaw, died January 28, 1891, at nine years of age.*

*VI. LEWIS K. BRADSHAW, fifth child of Nancy Catherine Hopkins and Thomas Bradshaw, was married February 23, 1898, to Grace Lillian Eliot, who was born March 2, 1875, in Vermillion, Edgar County, Ill.*

**CHILDREN:**

LEWIS EARL, born Nov. 29, 1898.

EARNEST ELIOT, born Nov. 12, 1900.

Home, Newark, Knox County, Mo.; business, veterinary surgeon.

VI. JOSEPH WILLIAM BRADSHAW, sixth child of Nancy Catherine Hopkins and Thomas Bradshaw, died March 23, 1894, at fifteen years of age.

VI. ELIZABETH CHRISMAN BRADSHAW, seventh child of Nancy Catherine Hopkins and Thomas Bradshaw, died January 14, 1876, at three years of age.

VI. NANNIE KATE BRADSHAW, eighth child of Nancy Catherine Hopkins and Thomas Bradshaw, was married March 17, 1887, to Andrew Hall, who was born November 15, 1875, in Sangamore County, Ill.

CHILDREN:

NIANNA, born Dec. 28, 1887.

THOMAS HARDIN, born Oct. 25, 1889,

IRVINE CATHERINE, born Dec. 28, 1901.

Business, agriculture.

IV. THOMAS GORDON HOPKINS, second child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Gordon, was married to Sarah Ralston.

CHILDREN:

JESSIE RALSTON, born Sept. 30, 1838.

ARCHIBALD, born Sept. 30, 1838; died Nov. 26, 1868.

HARRISON, born Feb. 12, 1841.

ELIZABETH, born Nov. 15, 1842; died Mar. 18, 1852.

AGNES, born Dec. 6, 1844.

DAVID, born Mar. 11, 1847.

HANNAH, born Mar. 25, 1849.

MARGARET, born Jan. 17, 1851.

ERASMAS, born Jan. 2, 1854.

DEWITT, born Feb. 27, 1856; died July 19, 1860.

Home, Singers Glen, Va.; business, agriculture.

V. JESSIE RALSTON HOPKINS, first child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, was married to — Hoover.

Home, Baltimore.

*V. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, second child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, was married July 21, 1863, to Sarah A. Ralston, daughter of Fealdon Ralston.*

Home, Singers Glen, Va.; business, agriculture.

*V. HARRISON HOPKINS, third child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, was married October 3, 1867, to Catherine Long.*

CHILDREN:

EUDORA, born July 21, 1868.

THOMAS, born Mar. 1, 1870.

WILLIAM B., born Feb. 25, 1872; died June 11, 1893.

ELLA M., born Mar. 25, 1874.

LEWIS A., born Sept. 9, 1876.

NANNIE, born Aug. 29, 1879.

SAIDA, born Oct. 9, 1881.

Five children are dead.

Home, Singers Glen, Va.; business, agriculture.

*VI. EUDORA, first child of Harrison Hopkins and Catherine Long.*

Is a trained nurse in the Methodist Hospital, Philadelphia, Pa. Unmarried.

*VI. THOMAS ALBERT, second child of Harrison Hopkins and Catherine Long, was married December 29, 1898.*

CHILDREN:

OPHA KATE, born Oct. 9, 1899.

WELDON ORVILLE, born Sept. 21, 1901.

Home, Roseville, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*VI. WILLIAM B., third child of Harrison Hopkins and Catherine Long, was drowned June 11, 1893.*

*VI. ELLA M., fourth child of Harrison Hopkins and Catherine Long, was married November 26, 1901, to Edwin Austin, who was born March 29, 1867, in Northfield, Ia.*

**CHILDREN:**

FERN, born 1903.

HERALD, born 1904.

Home, Wapello, Ia.; business, agriculture.

*VI. LEWIS A., fifth child of Harrison Hopkins and Catherine Long, is unmarried.*

Home, Illinois; business, agriculture.

*VI. NANNIE HOPKINS, sixth child of Harrison Hopkins and Catherine Long, was married December 24, 1902, to Miron Beard.*

Home, Singers Glen, Va.

*VI. SAIDA HOPKINS, seventh child of Harrison Hopkins and Catherine Long, is unmarried.*

Lives with her parents at home in Singers Glen, Va.

*V. ELIZABETH HOPKINS, fourth child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, died at ten years of age.*

*V. AGNES HOPKINS, fifth child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, died unmarried.*

*V. DAVID HOPKINS, sixth child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, was married to Ellen Ralston.*

Home, Fawquill County, Va.; business, agriculture.

*V. HANNAH HOPKINS, seventh child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, is not married.*

Home, Kirkwood, Ill.

*V. MARGARET HOPKINS, eighth child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, was married October 24, 1869, to David R. Miller.*

CHILDREN:

ARCHIBALD H., born May 15, 1871; died Apr. 27, 1897.

HETTIE AGNES, born Apr. 14, 1878; died Aug. 31, 1896.

*VI. ARCHIBALD H. MILLER, first child of Margaret Hopkins and David Miller, was married to Josie Hall. He died in his twenty-sixth year.*

Home, Kirkwood, Ill.

*VI. HETTIE AGNES MILLER, second child of Margaret Hopkins and David R. Miller, was married to John McKee, of Biggsville, Ill. She was born in Rockingham County, Va., and died in her nineteenth year.*

*V. ERASMAS HOPKINS, ninth child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, unreported.*

*V. DEWITT HOPKINS, tenth child of Thomas Gordon Hopkins and Sarah Ralston, died a child.*

*IV. JOHN HOPKINS, third child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Gordon, was married April 13, 1843, to Malinda Jane Ralston, who was born May 5, 1825.*

CHILDREN:

FERNANDO C., born Sept. 13, 1845.

JOHN HINTON, born Feb. 11, 1848.

WILLIAM NEWTON, born Jan. 8, 1850.

Home, Singers Glen, Va.; business, agriculture.

*V. FERNANDO C. HOPKINS, first child of John Hopkins and Malinda Jane Ralston, was married October 13, 1874, to Angeline Rinker.*

**CHILDREN:**

ARTHUR DAVID, born Aug. 5, 1875.

WILLIAM LUTHER, born Mar. 1, 1877.

BESSIE BELL, born Mar. 13, 1881.

JOHN ALBERT, born Jan. 2, 1883.

ANNIE LAURA, born Aug. 15, 1886.

FRANKLIN ED., born Sept. 3, 1890.

ETTA MARY, born Sept. 3, 1890.

SADIE ELIZABETH, born Aug. 23, 1893.

DASIE ALICE, born Jan. 28, 1896.

Home, Singers Glen, Va.; business, agriculture.

*VI. ARTHUR DAVID HOPKINS, first child of Fernando C. Hopkins and Angeline Rinker, was married March 4, 1902, to Jane Wolfe, who was born September 11, 1875.*

**CHILDREN:**

HERALD HOLMES, born May 26, 1903.

Home, Mansfield, Ill.; business, agriculture.

*VI. WILLIAM LUTHER HOPKINS, second child of Fernando C. Hopkins and Angeline Rinker, is unmarried.*

Home, Mansfield, Ill.; business, agriculture.

The rest of these children are in the home at Singers Glen, Va.

*V. WILLIAM NEWTON HOPKINS, third child of John Hopkins and Malinda Jane Ralston, was married January 27, 1874, to Elizabeth Rinker.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                     |                     |
|---------------------|---------------------|
| CHARLES BAXTER,     | born Dec. 1, 1874.  |
| ARCHIBALD JOHN,     | born Jan. 26, 1876. |
| EFFIE JANE,         | born Jan. 10, 1877. |
| ANNIE ESTELLE,      | born Nov. 5, 1878.  |
| ELLA MAY,           | born Feb. 29, 1880. |
| CORNELIA ELIZABETH, | born May 13, 1881.  |
| FANNY ROLSTON,      | born May 10, 1883.  |
| HARRY HANES,        | born May 31, 1885.  |
| MARY ISABELLE,      | born Mar. 17, 1887. |
| BERTHA SCOTT,       | born June 22, 1889. |
| BRUCY BREWER,       | born Aug. 22, 1890. |

Home, Singers Glen, Va.

*VI. CHARLES BAXTER HOPKINS, first child of William Newton Hopkins and Elizabeth Rinker, was married December 10, 1896, to Vista J. Davis, who was born August 2, 1870.*

**CHILDREN:**

|                |                     |
|----------------|---------------------|
| ARCHIBALD LEE, | born Mar. 31, 1898. |
| ARLIE GUY,     | born Mar. 30, 1900. |
| NELLIE RUTH,   | born June 2, 1903.  |

Home, Singers Glen, Va.; business, agriculture.

*VI. ARCHIBALD JOHN and VI. ELLA MAY HOPKINS, second and fifth children of William Newton Hopkins and Elizabeth Rinker, are at Greenmount, Va.*

*VI. EFFIE JANE HOPKINS, third child of William Newton Hopkins and Elizabeth Rinker, is at Singers Glen, Va.*

*VI. ANNIE ESTELLE and VI. CORNELIA ELIZABETH HOPKINS, the fourth and sixth children of William Newton Hopkins and Elizabeth Rinker, are at Mansfield, Ill.*

*VI. FANNY RALSTON HOPKINS, seventh child of William Newton Hopkins and Elizabeth Rinker, was married September 15, 1904, to James W. Stultz, who was born in Augusta County, Ky.*

Home, Singers Glen, Va.; business, milling.

The other children are in the home at Singers Glen, Va.

*IV. AGNES HOPKINS, fourth child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Gordon, was married to John Hopkins Ralston (son of Mary Hopkins and Hinton Ralston).*

Home, Mt. Clinton; business, farming.

*IV. WILLIAM DAVIS HOPKINS, fifth child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Gordon, was married to Fanny Hopkins (second child of William Hopkins and Hester Kratzer, his first cousin).*

Home, Harrisonburg, Va.; business, physician.

*IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, sixth child of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Gordon, died when a lad.*



The great thing in this world is not so much where we are, but in what direction we are moving.—*O. W. Holmes.*



*II. WILLIAM H. HOPKINS, second child of Archibald Hopkins and Jannet Love, was married, 1806, to Anne Ralston, who died May 13, 1812.*

CHILDREN:

ARCHIBALD.

JOHN HINTON, born Mar. 24, 1809; died Sept. 22, 1869.

DAVID RALSTON.

Anne Ralston Hopkins died May 13, 1812.

*II. WILLIAM H. HOPKINS married second Hester Bear Kratzer.*

CHILDREN:

WILLIAM E.

FRANCES JANE.

ELIZABETH MARGARET, born Dec. 15, 1822; died Jan. 22, 1899.

The members of this family are all buried at the New Erection Cemetery in Rockingham County, Va., except Frances Jane who is buried at Harrisonburg, Va., and Elizabeth Margaret at Port Republic, Va.

Home, Rockingham County, Va.; business, agriculture.

*III. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, first child of William H. Hopkins and Anne Ralston, married Sarah Ann Hopkins, daughter of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Gordon. (See page 344.)*

*III. JOHN HINTON HOPKINS, second child of William H. Hopkins and Anne Ralston, was married October 19, 1842, to Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, who was born March 13, 1822, and died June 25, 1889.*

**CHILDREN:**

|  |   |
|--|---|
| ANNIE RALSTON,                                       | born Nov. 21, 1843; died Nov. 14, 1865. |
| SAMUEL COFFMAN,                                      | born July 16, 1845; died Mar. 31, 1864. |
| VIRGINIA,  | born Feb. 10, 1847; died Oct. 11, 1863. |
| JANNET LOVE,   | born Nov. 17, 1848; died Feb. 1850.     |
| MARY FRANCES,  | born Oct. 1, 1850; died May 15, 1856.   |
| THOMAS WALLACE,                                      | born Aug. 25, 1852.                     |
| CATHERINE COFFMAN,                                   | born Oct. 20, 1856.                     |
| JOHN HINTON,   | born May 25, 1859; died July 24, 1859.  |
| ELIZABETH LOVE,                                      | born Aug. 19, 1860; died Sept. 7, 1885. |
| VIRGINIA GORE,                                       | born Aug. 30, 1863; died Sept. 1864.    |
| Home, Rockingham County, Va.; business, agriculture. |   |

*IV. ANNIE RALSTON HOPKINS, first child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, died at twenty-two years of age, and is buried in the New Erection Cemetery.*

*IV. SAMUEL COFFMAN HOPKINS, second child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, died at nineteen years of age, and is buried in the New Erection Cemetery.*

*IV. VIRGINIA HOPKINS, third child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, died at sixteen years of age, and is buried in the New Erection Cemetery.*

*IV. JANNET LOVE HOPKINS, fourth child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, died when a year old, and is buried in the New Erection Cemetery.*

*IV. MARY FRANCES HOPKINS, fifth child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, died when five years old, and is buried in the New Erection Cemetery.*

*IV. THOMAS WALLACE HOPKINS, sixth child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, was married June 30, 1894, to Nova Ward, who was born February 12, 1879.*

CHILDREN:

|   |   |
|---|---|
| EDWARD HINTON,                                  | born Feb. 11, 1897.                     |
| WALLACE CLEMONS,                                | born Sept. 14, 1898.                    |
| JOHN KIRK,                                      | born June 22, 1900; died Feb. 16, 1902. |
| CATHERINE COFFMAN,                              | born Feb. 8, 1902; died Feb. 10, 1902.  |
| HENRY WARD,                                     | born Jan. 17, 1903; died July 7, 1903.  |
| ELIZABETH MARGARET,                             | born Aug. 9, 1904.                      |
| Home, Garvin, Ind. Ter.; business, agriculture. |   |

*IV. CATHERINE COFFMAN HOPKINS, seventh child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, was married May 16, 1878, to Stephen Harnsberger, who was born July 5, 1852.*

CHILDREN:

|   |  |
|---|--|
| BESSIE INGLE,   | born Mar. 15, 1879.                    |
| MARY MOORMAN,   | born June 11, 1881; died Mar. 1, 1895. |
| JOHN HOPKINS,   | born Nov. 3, 1882.                     |
| ROBERT SAMUEL,  | born July 15, 1887.                    |
| Home, Catlett, Fauquier County, Va.; business, physician. |  |

*V. BESSIE INGLE HARNSBERGER, first child of Catherine Coffman Hopkins and Stephen Harnsberger, was married November 30, 1904, to William B. Weaver.*

Home, Clarksville, Texas.

*IV. JOHN HINTON HOPKINS, eighth child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, died in infancy.*

*IV. ELIZABETH LOVE HOPKINS, ninth child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman, was married October 16, 1884, to John P. Kegg, who was born July 4, 1854.*

CHILDREN:

JOHN MONTGOMERY, born Aug, 4, 1885.  
Home, Asheville, N. C.; business, merchant.

*IV. VIRGINIA GORE HOPKINS, tenth child of John Hinton Hopkins and Elizabeth Margaret Coffman died when a year old.*

*III. DAVID RALSTON HOPKINS, third child of William H. Hopkins and Anne Ralston was married to Lavinia Campbell.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARGARET JANE.

LAVINIA.

CAMPBELL.

Home, Rockingham Co., Va.; business, agriculture.

*IV. MARGARET JANE HOPKINS, first child of David Ralston Hopkins and Lavinia Campbell, was married to Charles Patterson.*

Home, Riverton, Augusta Co., Va.

*IV. LAVINIA HOPKINS, second child of David Ralston Hopkins and Lavinia Campbell, was married to James Bear.*

Home, Winter Park, Fla.

*IV. CAMPBELL HOPKINS, third child of David Ralston Hopkins and Lavinia Campbell, died unmarried, and is buried in the New Erection Church Cemetery, Rockingham Co., Va.*

*III. WILLIAM E. HOPKINS, fourth child of William H. Hopkins and first child of Hester Bear Kratzer, died unmarried. He is buried in the cemetery at New Erection Church, Rockingham Co., Va.*

*III. FRANCES JANE HOPKINS, fifth child of William H. Hopkins and second child of Hester Bear Kratzer, was married to William Davis Hopkins (son of Archibald Hopkins and Elizabeth Gordon).*

Home, Harrisonburg, Va.; business, physician.

*III. ELIZABETH HOPKINS, sixth child of William H. Hopkins and third child of Hester Bear Kratzer, was married November 17, 1846, to Henry B. Harnsberger, who was born November 26, 1816, and died September, 1904.*

**CHILDREN:**

FRANCES HOPKINS, born Apr. 9, 1848.

ELIZABETH HESTER, born Oct. 21, 1849; died Sept. 27, 1877.

KATE COFFMAN, born May 16, 1854; died July 23, 1893.

JANET LOVE, born Nov. 23, 1856.

JOHN ISAAC, born June 3, 1858.

ANNIE VIRGINIA, born Dec. 1, 1861.

Home, Port Republic, Va.; business, agriculture.

*IV. FRANCES HOPKINS HARNSBERGER, first child of Elizabeth Hopkins and Henry B. Harnsberger, was married November 9, 1872, to J. W. Blackburn, who was born April 24, 1847.*

**CHILDREN:**

HENRY HARNSBERGER, born Aug. 13, 1873.  
ELIZABETH LETTITIA, born Sept. 5, 1874.  
JOHN FRANCIS, born Jan. 2, 1877.  
FREDERICK WILLIAM, born Jan. 7, 1880.  
ADELAIDE, born Apr. 5, 1881.  
ANNIE LEWIS, born May 5, 1885.  
JANE, born Sept. 24, 1886.  
JOSEPH B., born May 8, 1888.  
OLEVIA FRANCES, born Nov. 12, 1891.

Home, Shendon, Va.; business, agriculture and insurance.

*V. HENRY HARNSBERGER BLACKBURN, first child of Frances Hopkins Harnsberger and J. W. Blackburn, is unmarried.*

Home, Grottoes (Shendon), Va.; business, civil engineer and geological coal expert.

*V. ELIZABETH LETTITIA BLACKBURN, second child of Frances Hopkins Harnsberger and J. W. Blackburn, was married December 10, 1897, to Albert Kemper.*

**CHILDREN:**

FRANCES HOPKINS, born Feb. 20, 1899.  
ALBERT STRAGER, born Mar. 20, 1901.  
MARGARET GRAHAM, born May 23, 1903.  
Home, Port Republic, Va.; business, physician.

*V. JOHN FRANCIS BLACKBURN, third child of Frances Hopkins Harnsberger and J. W. Blackburn, is unmarried.*

Home, Harrisonburg, Va.; business, law.

*V. FREDERICK WILLIAM BLACKBURN, fourth child of Frances Hopkins Harnsberger and J. W. Blackburn.*

Is a divinity student.

Home, Grottoes (Shendon), Va.

*V. ADELAIDE BLACKBURN, fifth child of Frances Hopkins Harnsberger and J. W. Blackburn, was married August 29, 1900, to Herbert Snapp, who was born April, 1879.*

CHILDREN:

RICHARD LEONIDAS.

GLADYS VIRGINIA.

Home, Hagerstown, Md.; business, express agent.

The other children are in the home at Shendon, Va.

*IV. ELIZABETH HESTER HARNSBERGER, second child of Elizabeth Hopkins and Henry B. Harnsberger, was married May 29, 1877, to J. W. Rousseau.*

*IV. KATE COFFMAN HARNSBERGER, third child of Elizabeth Hopkins and Henry B. Harnsberger, was married January 15, 1879, to W. I. Harnsberger.*

CHILDREN:

ROBERT S., born Oct. 30, 1879.

JANNET LOVE, born Aug. 9, 1883.

WILLIAM INGLES, born Sept. 12, 1889.

KATHLEEN, born Jan. 24, 1891.

JOHN, born July 16, 1898.

Home, Shendon, Va.

*II. JANE HOPKINS, third child of Archibald Hopkins and Jennet Love, married Joseph Chrisman and went to Kentucky. No trace of her family has been found.*

*II. MARY HOPKINS, fourth child of Archibald Hopkins and Jennet Love, married William Rolston. Her family has not been found.*

*II. ELIZABETH HOPKINS, fifth child of Archibald Hopkins and Jennet Love, married her own cousin, John Hopkins, son of William Hopkins, the pioneer. (See page 382.)*

*IV. JANET LOVE HARNISBERGER, fourth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and Henry B. Harnsberger, was married May 23, 1888, to Charles G. Harnsberger.*

**CHILDREN:**

THOMAS KENNERLEY, born Apr. 26, 1889.

ELIZABETH MARY, born June 25, 1891.

ANN VIRGINIA, born Oct. 16, 1892.

GRACE ROLSTON, born July 5, 1897.

Home, Elkton, Va.; business, agriculture and civil engineer.

*IV. JOHN ISAAC HARNISBERGER, fifth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and Henry B. Harnsberger, was married December 5, 1895, to Adelaide Kemper, who was born March 3, 1862, and died June 11, 1902.*

**CHILDREN:**

MARGARET CLARE, born Nov. 4, 1896.

HENRY BAKER, born Aug. 20, 1898; died Sept. 5, 1898.

GEORGE KEMPER, born Dec. 4, 1899.

ESTHER LEWIS, born Feb. 1, 1902.

Home, Port Republic, Va.; business, agriculture and civil engineer.

*IV. ANNIE VIRGINIA HARNISBERGER, sixth child of Elizabeth Hopkins and Henry B. Harnsberger, not reported.*

No man is born into the world whose work  
Is not born with him. There is always work  
And tools to work withal, for those who will;  
And blessed are the horny hands of toil.

—*Lowell.*



## THE WILLIAM HOPKINS FAMILY



I. WILLIAM HOPKINS came, with his two brothers, John and Archibald, to Virginia before 1749. He settled five miles north of his brothers. There is in Richmond, Va., the record of a patent made to Ephriam Love and William Hopkins for two hundred and four acres of land, dated September 5, 1749. Tradition says that he married a sister of Ephriam Love. There is a suggestion that he went with his nephew, Ephriam Hopkins, to Kentucky, but extended search has not found any trace of him there. In Cook's Creek session book a list of church members in 1810 and 1811 is given. This list gives the names of the family of Thomas Hopkins (son of John) and his mother (John's widow), also Mrs. John Hopkins and Jenny Hopkins, presumably Mrs. Elizabeth Hopkins Hopkins, as her oldest child was Janet and Mrs. Ann Hopkins. We notice that where a man and his wife were both members, it is given in this way, i.e., Thomas Hopkins and Wife. We also notice that where the husband is living, but

Wife.

not a member of the church, the wife is given by her husband's name, as above, Mrs. John Hopkins. Hence we conclude that Mrs. Ann Hopkins was the widow of William Hopkins. If he entered land in 1749, he was of age at that date, and must then have been born as soon as 1728. John died before 1791. Archibald died May 8, 1799, and we conclude that William had also finished his earthly life. We find a little later that "Anne Hopkins" departed this life May, 1812, which would make her about sixty years old.

*I. WILLIAM HOPKINS.* Tradition says that he married a sister of Ephraim Love.

CHILDREN:

JOHN, baptized May, 1761.

Home, Rockingham County, Va.; business, agriculture.

*II. JOHN HOPKINS,* son of William Hopkins, married his own cousin, Elizabeth Hopkins, daughter of Archibald, the pioneer. She was baptized November, 1761, and the church records say died April 23, 1814. They were probably married about 1781.

CHILDREN:

JENNET, born Mar. 18, 1782.

ELIZABETH, born Jan. 5, 1784.

WILLIAM, born Nov. 23, 1785.

DAVID, born Dec. 25, 1787; died 1857.

MARY, born 1789; died about 1850.

ARCHIBALD, born Jan. 26, 1791.

JAMES, born Dec. 8, 1793; died Apr. 30, 1852.

Home, West Rockingham County, Va.; business, agriculture.

COPY OF AN OLD RECEIPT.

Owned by Ruth Hopkins, of Harrisonburg, Va.

Oct. 20, 1800, Received of the executors of Archibald Hopkins Estate the sum of one hundred and fifty nine Pounds Seventeen Shillings and five Pence as part of my wife's Dowry willed to her by her father Archibald Hopkins. Received by me

JOHN HOPKINS.

*III. JENNET HOPKINS,* first child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Hopkins, was married to John Bryan. She died in early life and is buried at Cook's Creek.

*III. ELIZABETH HOPKINS, second child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Hopkins, died unmarried. Her home was with her sister Mary. She is buried at Cook's Creek.*

*III. WILLIAM, the third, and DAVID, the fourth, children of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Hopkins, were unmarried. They lived with their brother, James, and each died when about forty years old. They are buried at Cook's Creek.*

*III. MARY HOPKINS, fifth child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Hopkins, was married to Hinton Ralston.*

**CHILDREN:**

JESSE.

JOHN HOPKINS, baptized Apr. 11, 1819.

DAVID.

JAMES P.

ELIZABETH,      baptized Sept.      1823.

JANE.

ANN.

Home, Rockingham County, Va.; business, agriculture.

*III. MARY HOPKINS RALSTON lived on a farm adjoining her father's, John Hopkins, where she died, and is buried at Cook's Creek.*

*IV. JESSE RALSTON, first child of Mary Hopkins and Hinton Ralston, was married about 1841 to Fanny Bear.*

Home, Lafayette County, Mo.; business, agriculture.

*IV. JESSE RALSTON died in Missouri.*

*IV. JOHN HOPKINS RALSTON, second child of Mary Hopkins and Hinton Ralston, was married to Agnes Hopkins.*

Agnes Hopkins died and John Hopkins Ralston married second Frances J. Bear.

**CHILDREN:**

CHARLES.

FRANK.

HOLMES.

HINTON.

MARY.

Home, Rockingham County, Va.; business, agriculture.

*. V. CHARLES RALSTON, first child of John Hopkins Ralston and Frances J. Bear.*

Lives at Mt. Clinton, Va.

*V. FRANK RALSTON, second child of John Hopkins Ralston and Frances J. Bear.*

Lives at Chrisman, Va.

*IV. DAVID RALSTON, third child of Mary Hopkins and Hinton Ralston, was married to Ann Bear.*

Ann Bear Ralston died, and David Ralston married second Martha Young.

Home, Missouri; business, agriculture.

*IV. JAMES P. RALSTON, fourth child of Mary Hopkins and Hinton Ralston, was not married.*

*IV. ELIZABETH RALSTON, fifth child of Mary Hopkins and Hinton Ralston, was married about 1842, to Christy Bear.*

CHILDREN:

MARY.

JOHN.

NEWTON.

Home, Harrisonburg, Va.; business, agriculture.

*IV. JANE RALSTON, sixth child of Mary Hopkins and Hinton Ralston, was married to John Hopkins.*

CHILDREN:

FERNANDO.

JOHN.

NEWTON.

John Hopkins died, and Jane Ralston married second Cyrus Hopkins, of Pendleton County, W. Va.

CHILDREN:

CHARLES.

Living in Missouri; business, agriculture.

*IV. ANN RALSTON, seventh child of Mary Hopkins and Hinton Ralston, was not married.*

*III. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, sixth child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Hopkins, is unreported.*

*III. JAMES HOPKINS, seventh child of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Hopkins, was married first to Elizabeth Bryan, who was born March 9, 1797.*

CHILDREN:

HANNAH JANE, born Feb. 29, 1820; died June 2, 1896.

WILLIAM RUFUS, born Jan. 3, 1822; died Dec. 12, 1902.

MILTON, born Mar. 8, 1826; died in infancy.

Elizabeth Bryan Hopkins died June, 1826.

 *III. JAMES HOPKINS was married second, September 22, 1829, to Elizabeth Copeland, who was born January 20, 1807, and died February 25, 1876.*

CHILDREN:

JOSEPHINE, born June 25, 1834.

ARCHIBALD, born Nov. 22, 1844.

After the death of James Hopkins, April 30, 1852, Elizabeth Copeland went to friends in Laporte, Ind.

*IV. HANNAH JANE HOPKINS, first child of James Hopkins and Elizabeth Bryan, was married December 21, 1837, to Samuel Bear, who was born November 4, 1804.*

CHILDREN:

VIRGINIA L., born Feb. 8, 1839.

MARY E., born Oct. 5, 1840.

HOLMES B., born Nov. 15, 1842; died Jan. 19, 1877.

JAMES W., born Dec. 23, 1844.

ANDREW H., born July 28, 1852; died in infancy.

Home, Mt. Crawford, Va.; business, frescoer and painter.

*V. VIRGINIA L. BEAR, first child of Hannah Jane Hopkins and Samuel Bear, was married June 4, 1861, to Michael Lindon.*

**CHILDREN:**

LILLIAN E., born Aug. 19, 1862; died Aug. 3, 1881.

MARY E., born May 2, 1866.

MAUDE E., born Aug. 3, 1868.

ANNA BOYD, born Jan. 17, 1870.

NELLIE B., born Oct. 5, 1871.

Home, Mt. Crawford, Va.; business, teacher.

*VI. LILLIAN E. LINDON, first child of Virginia L. Bear and Michael Lindon, died at nineteen years of age.*

*VI. MARY E. LINDON, second child of Virginia L. Bear and Michael Lindon, is unmarried.*

*VI. MAUDE E. LINDON, third child of Virginia L. Bear and Michael Lindon, was married September 11, 1900, to B. F. Kagey.*

Home, Weyers Cave, Va.

*VI. ANNA BOYD LINDON, fourth child of Virginia L. Bear and Michael Lindon, is unmarried.*

*VI. NELLIE B. LINDON, fifth child of Virginia L. Bear and Michael Lindon, was married March 16, 1897, to Rev. B. V. Surlzer.*

Home, Poolsville, Md.

*V. MARY EMMA BEAR, second child of Hannah Jane Hopkins and Samuel Bear, was married March 12, 1868, to V. C. Switzer, who was born October 23, 1831, at Horn's Mill, Rockingham County, Va.*

Home, Mt. Crawford, Va.; business, chair maker and painter.

*V. HOLMES B. BEAR, third child of Hannah Jane Hopkins and Samuel Bear, was married November 15, 1842, to Emma H. Parks.*

CHILDREN:

LILLIAN LEE, born Nov. 12, 1866.

NANNY BOYD, born June 6, 1869.

HARRY A., born June 14, 1872; died Aug. 12, 1872.

JENNY HOPKINS, born July 17, 1874.

Home, Richmond, Va.; business, druggist.

*V. JAMES W. BEAR, fourth child of Hannah Jane Hopkins and Samuel Bear, was married March 18, 1875, to Annie R. Hill.*

CHILDREN:

MARY VIRGINIA, born Feb. 20, 1876; died Feb. 29, 1876.

HOLMES BOYD, born Jan. 30, 1877; died July 10, 1904.

Home, Mt. Crawford, Va.; business, painter and cabinetmaker.

*V. ANDREW H. BEAR, fifth child of Hannah Jane Hopkins and Samuel Bear, died in infancy, and is buried at Cook's Creek Cemetery.*

*IV. WILLIAM RUFUS HOPKINS, second child of James Hopkins and Elizabeth Bryan, was married June 1, 1848, to Elizabeth Bowman.*

CHILDREN:

ADELAIDE.

LUCY MILLER.

MARY LIZZIE.

FRANK DAVIS.

ALICE BOWMAN.

WILLIAM R.

CRAWFORD MCCLURE.

*IV. WILLIAM RUFUS HOPKINS lived at the old homestead of his father and grandfather, known as "Mountain Home," until his wife*

died. He then went to Washington, D. C., to live with his son, Frank D. Hopkins, where he died. He is buried at Cook's Creek, Rockingham County, Va.

*V. ADELAID, LUCY MILLER, and MARY LIZZIE, the first, second, and third children of William Rufus Hopkins and Elizabeth Bowman, died in infancy, and are buried at Cook's Creek Cemetery.*

*V. FRANK DAVIS HOPKINS, fourth child of William Rufus Hopkins and Elizabeth Bowman, was married to Sallie Brightwell, of Lexington, Mo. (great-great-granddaughter of Archibald, the pioneer).*

CHILDREN:

LIZZETTE.

ZULA GLENN.

FRANK JOY.

Home, Washington, D. C.

*V. ALICE BOWMAN HOPKINS, fifth child of William Rufus Hopkins and Elizabeth Bowman.*

Lives with her brother, Frank Davis Hopkins, in Washington. She is employed in the Loan & Trust Bldg., Washington, D. C.

*V. WILLIAM RUFUS HOPKINS, sixth child of William Rufus Hopkins and Elizabeth Bowman, was married December 22, 1896, to Ada McWhorton, who was born May 30, 1875.*

CHILDREN:

CHARLES BOWMAN, born Jan. 3, 1901.

HERBERT FRANK, born Feb. 18, 1903.

Home, Oklahoma; business, agriculture.

*V. CRAWFORD McCLURE HOPKINS, seventh child of William Rufus Hopkins and Elizabeth Bowman, was married December 22, 1896, to Alice Schelf, who was born January 13, 1880.*

**CHILDREN:**

ARTHUR GOEBEL, born Dec. 4, 1902.

Home, Oklahoma; business, agriculture.

*IV. MILTON HOPKINS, third child of James Hopkins and Elizabeth Bryan, died in infancy, and is buried at Cook's Creek, Rockingham County, Va.*

*IV. JOSEPHINE HOPKINS, fourth child of James Hopkins and first child of Elizabeth Ann Copeland, was married March 15, 1860, to Joseph Hickman, who was born February 27, 1832.*

**CHILDREN:**

Two children, who died in infancy.

NELLIE HOPKINS, born July 11, 1866.

JOSEPH HICKMAN, died Sept. 14, 1901.

Home, Laporte, Ind.

*IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS, fifth child of James Hopkins and second child of Elizabeth Ann Copeland, was married September 28, 1873, to Elizabeth Ryan, of Bridgeport, W. Va.*

**CHILDREN:**

Two children, who died in infancy.

MARY JOSEPHINE, born Dec. 7, 1883.

Elizabeth Ryan Hopkins died February, 1884, when Mary Josephine was a tiny baby. Her aunt, Josephine Hopkins Hickman, took her to her home, and brought her up as her own child.

IV. ARCHIBALD HOPKINS lives in Chicago, Ill.

Time, like an ever-rolling stream,  
Bears all its sons away;  
They fly forgotten, as a dream  
Dies at the opening day.

O God! our help in ages past,  
Our hope for years to come,  
Be thou our guide while troubles last,  
And our eternal home.



"Who serves his country well has no need of ancestors."—*Voltaire*.

## SOLDIERS.

### REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

Archibald Hopkins, John Hopkins.

### WAR OF 1812.

David Henton, John Hopkins,  
James Hopkins, Robert Hopkins,  
Thomas Hopkins.

### MEXICAN WAR.

B. F. Gordon.

### CONFEDERATE ARMY.

B. F. Gordon, John Hopkins,  
Frank Gordon, Edward Young Pollard,  
D. Benj. Henton, John Condit Pollard,  
Robert Henton, Thomas Orville Pollard,  
Lewis C. Hopkins, T. A. Walker,  
William Johnson Hopkins, Silas Walker.

### UNION ARMY.

Adam Willis Anderson, Thomas E. Margrave,  
Aaron Giles Barnell, William Long Masson,  
Spencer W. Brown, Ephraim P. McCreight,  
John E. Corder, Samuel McCreight,  
Ralph V. Culter, John Hopkins Pogue,  
Blackburn Garrison, Morgan S. Pratt,  
Alonzo Albert Hopkins, Chauncey T. Ray,  
James William Hopkins, James M. Rice,  
Luther Shanklin Hopkins, John H. Rice,  
Orlando J. Hopkins, Thos. William Scott,  
Andrew J. Kendall, William A. Thompson,  
Gay Kinkead, William McQ. Voris,  
John P. Kinkead, I. F. Yancy.

SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR.

Robert L. McCord,

Benjamin Moreland Sellar,

Warren Hopkins Ray.

UNITED STATES NAVY.

Walter Daniel Kaesner.

## COMPILER'S NOTE.

In the final gathering together of the accumulated threads of life that have been found in our search for the members of the Hopkins family, many things might be said.

The work has been laborious and patience-trying because so many have taken no interest in it.

The Poages, as a rule, said (when they said anything), "You can find nothing about the Poages." Now, it is a fact that much has been found, and if each one had given what he personally knew, the bits might have been put together and a complete record made. It is to be regretted that so many were unwilling to give even the data of their own families, and the ridiculous reluctance on the part of some of the women to give the dates of their birth is beyond comprehension. When, as in many instances, two, three, and four letters have been written, with stamps inclosed for reply, without results, the case seemed hopeless, and the attempt abandoned.

However, there have been those who have given their hearty co-operation. Among these we mention the late Rev. T. M. Hopkins, of Denver, Colo.; the Gillilands, and Mr. Archibald Hopkins, of Red Oak, O.; Miss Lou Kinkead, of Ripley, O.; Mr. John T. Shanklin, of Johnson's Junction, Ky.; Dr. and Miss Ruth Hopkins, of Harrisonburg, Va.; and Professor A. W. Williamson, of Augustina College, Rock Island, Ill. To these we give a heartfelt "thank you," and to all others who, in busy lives, have taken time to answer our questions. Not all of those who gave encouragement and help when the work began six years ago, are in the earthly home to enjoy its completion.

Rev. T. M. Hopkins, of Denver, Colo., was greatly interested in it, and gave of his knowledge, time, and talent to its accomplishment; but he has been in his Father's house many days. One of the lists of children herein recorded was made out by a mother on a sickbed. A few days later her daughter added a postscript saying the hand that had written it was quiet forever. Some who have written in the joy of a cloudless life have written again out of the night of grief.

And so, as knowledge of the homes has increased, there has been rejoicing in your joys, and sorrow for your griefs, and the future of these lives will always be full of interest to your compiler.

ELLA WARREN HARRISON.

MRS R. D. HARRISON.

Princeton, Ill.



vi. Joel Willis Hopkins.

























DATE DUE

DEC 16 2000

DEC 04 2000

DEC 09 2000  
NOV 29 2000

DEMCO, INC. 38-2971

BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY



3 1197 20953 2586

